

VOLUME-IVIL

OF

r. ah

6

1349

132

LONDON, Printed for W. JOHNSTON, in Ludgate-Areet.

MDCCLXVI.

N T. E. N'T	S
	Y
134900	2
VOLUME XVIII.	
P. O E M S.	
DR. Swift to Stella, on her Birth-iky, 17: Pa	21,2 ge 2
Dr. Parnell to Dr. Swift, on bis Birth day	3
To Edward Lord Harley, on his Marriage	7
Epigram on Mr. Harley's being flabbed by Guife	and the second second
written by Bifhop Atterbury	10.
On Bishop Burnet's being fet on Fire in his C	nojet 1:1
Directions for making a Birth-day Song	II
An Epigram on the Hermitage at Richmond	21
A conclusion drawn from the above Epigram ana	! Sent
to the Drapier	ibid.
DI. OWNES Miguel	ibid.
Billet to the Company of Players	22
A 1 Totogues contracts for them anti-fit	ibid.
The Yahoos Overthrow On the Archbishop of Cashel and Bettesworth	25
On the Irish Club	30
Dr. Swift to himfelf, on St. Cecilia's Day	31
To Stella, on her Birth-day, 1723,4	32
On the Great Buried Bottle. By Dr. Delany	33

iv CONTENT	
Epitaph on the Great Buried Bottle. Ey	jame
	p. 34
To Mr. Delany	ibid.
An Invitation to Dinner, from Dr. Sheridan	to Dr.
Swift	38
Dingley and Brent, a Song	40
A new Year's Gift for Bec	• 41
Bec's Birth-Day	42
Lady Achefon's Lamentation and Complaint,	against
the Dean	44
To Dean S vift, by Sir Arthur Achefon	52
The Dean's Reason for not building at Drapier	's-Hill
	54
Daphne	58
Twelve Articles	60
Robin and Harry	62
The ve Ladies Anywer the Beau with the Wi Wings at his Head	and the second s
The Beau's Reply	64
A Letter from Dr. Sheridan to Dr. Swift	66
Dr. Swift's Anfwer	67 68
A Portrait from the Life	1
The Dean and Duke	70
A Satirical Elegy on the Death of a late famous	71 Gene
ral	72
An Epitaph upon General G * * * * s and	Lady
M*** * *th as a star of the star	73
The Pheafant and the Lark. a Fable. By Dr.	
lany incluight.	7.5
Swift's Anfwer to the Fable	81
	The

ONTENTS.

Lost ef of Marriage p. 85 Fabula. Canis et Umbra 91 Epigrams, written on Windows at Inns 92-94 An Answer to a certain Doctor's Complaint 95 Verfes on I know not what 96 Toland's Invitation to Difmal, to dine with the Calve's-Head Club. An Imitation of Hor. Epift. V. Lib. I. 97 George Nim-Dan-Dean's Invitation to Mr. Thomas Steridan IOI Dr. Delany's Anfwer, in the Name of Mr Thomas 105 Sheridan To Mr. Thomas Sheridan, upon his Verses written 108 in Circles

MISCELLANIE In Profes

Of Mean and Great Figures, made by feveral Perfons, in some particular Action or Gircumstance of their II0 Lives On that universal Hatred which prevails against the Clergy 117 A Letter to Francis Grant, E/q; containing very friendly Advice to that Gentleman, on his Project of improving the Herring Fishery 122 A Latin Letter, in the Grattanian Style, written by Dr. Sheridan 127 A Letter to Dr. Sheridan, Anglo-Latin 129

POEMS

FORTHE

S

DEAN'S SERVANTS.

DECEMBER 7th, 1733.

F et her of the two men fervants be drunk, he fhal pay an English crown out of his wages for the faid offence, by giving the dean a receipt for fo much wages received.

When the dean is at home, no fervant shall prefume to be absent, without giving notice to the dean, and asking leave; upon the forfeiture of fixpence for every half-hour that he is absent, to be stopt out of his or her board-wages.

When the dean is abroad, no fervant, except the woman, fhall prefume to leave the houfe for above one half-hour; after which, for every half-hour's abfence; he fhall forfeit fixpence: and, if the other fervant goes out before the first returns, he fhall pay five faillings out of his wages, as above.

Whatever fervant shall be taken in a manifest lie, shall forfeit one shilling out of his or her board-wages.

When the dean goes about the houfe, or outhoufes, or garden, or to Naboth's Vineyard, whatever things he finds out of order, by neglect of any fervant under whole care it was, that fervant fhall forfeit fixpence, and fee to get it mended as Vol. XVII. B foon 2 LAWS FOR THE DEAN'S SERVA foon as possible, or fuffer more forfeitu.

dean's discretion.

If two fervants be abroad together when the dean is from home, and the fact be concealed from the dean, the concealer fhall forfeit two crowns out of his or her wages, as above.

If, in waiting at table, the two fervants be out of the room together, without orders, the laft who went out fhall forfeit threepence out of his boardwages.

The woman may go out, when the dean is abroad, for one hour, but no longer, under the fame penalty with the men; but provided the two menfervants keep the houfe until fhe returns: otherwife, either of the fervants, who goes out before her return, fhall forfeit a crown out of his wages, as above.

Whatever other laws the dean shall think fit to make, at any time to come, for the government of his fervants, and forfeitures for neglect or disobedience, all the fervants shall be bound to submit to.

Whatever other fervant, except the woman, shall prefume to be drunk, the other two fervants shall inform the dean thereof, under pain of forfeiting two crowns out of his or her wages, befides the forfeiture of a crown from the faid fervant who was drunk,

A QUA-

Q U A K E R's

LETTER from PHILADELPHIA,

то 1349

JONATHAN SWIFT, in DUBLIN.

Chilad, March 29, 1729.

CHA-

Friend Jonathan Swift,

HAVING been often greatly amufed by thy Tale, &c. &c. and being now loading a fmall fhip for *Dublin*, Lhave fent thee a gammon, the product of the wilds of *America*; which perhaps may not be unacceptable at thy table, fince it is only defigned to let thee know that thy wit and parts are here in effecem at this diffance from the place of thy refidence. Thee need afk no queffions who this comes from, fince I am a perfect firanger to thee.

B 2

CHARACT

Mrs. H * * * * * D.

ØF

Written in the Year 1727.

I SHALL fay nothing of her with beauty, which are allowed by all perfons, who can judge of either, when they hear or fee her. Befides, beauty being transient, and a trifle, cannot juftly make part of a character. And I leave others to celebrate her wit, because it will be of no use in that part of her character which I intend to draw. Neither thall I relate any part of her hiftory; further than that the went, in the prime of her youth, to the court of Hanover with her hufband, and became of the bed-chamber to the prefent princefs of Wales, living in expectation of the queen's [k] death : upon which event fre came over with her miftrefs, and hath ever fince continued in her fervice ; where, from the attendance daily paid her by the ministers and all expectants, the is reckoned much the greatest favourite of the court at Leicester-house : a fituation which the hath long affected to defire that it might not he believed.

There is no politician, who more carefully watches the motions and dispositions of things and perfons at St. James's, nor can form his anguage with more

[k] Queen Asne.

Imper-

ARACTER of Mrs. H**** D.

5

imperceptible dexterity to the prefent poffure of a court, or more early forefee what flyle may be proper upon any approaching juncture of affairs, whereof fhe can gather early intelligence without afking it, and often when even those from whom fhe hath it are not fensible they are giving it to her, but equall with others admire her fagacity. Sir Robert Walpole and the both think they understand each other, and are both equally mistaken.

With perfons where the is to manage, the is very dextrous in that point of skill which the French cal tâter le pavé; with others, she is a great vindicator of all prefent proceedings, but in fuch a manner, as if the was under no concern further than her own conviction, and wondering how any body can think otherwife. And the danger is, that fhe may come in time to believe herfelf ; which, under a change of princes and a great addition of credit, might have bad confequences. She is a most unconfcionable dealer; for, in return of a few good words, which the gives to her lords and gentlemen daily waiters before their faces, she gets ten thousand from them behind her back, which are of real fervice to her character. The credit fhe hath is managed with the utmost thrift; and, whenever she employs it, which is very rarely, it is only upon fuch oecafions where the is fure to get much more than fhe fpends, For inftance, fhe would readily prefs Sir Robert Walpole, to do fome favour for colonel Churchill, or Doddington ; the prince, for a mark of grace Mr. Schutz; and the princefs, to he

6 CHARACTER of Mrs. H ****

be kind to Mrs. *Cayton*. She fometimes falls into the general miftake of all courtiers, which is that of not fuiting her talents to the abilities of others, but thinking those fibe deals with to have lefs art than they really poffers; fo that fibe may poffibly be deceived, when the thinks fibe deceiveth.

In all offices of life, except those of pustier, the acts with juffice, generofity, and truth. She is ready to do good as a private perfor ; and I would almost think in charity that the will not do harm as a courtier, unless to please those in chief power.

In religion, fhe is at leaft a Latitudinarian, being not an enemy to books written by the free-thinkers; and herein fhe is the more blameable, becaufe fhe hath too much morality to ftand in need of them, requiring only a due degree of faith for putting her in the road to falvation. I fpeak this of her as a private la³, not as a court favourite; for, in the latter capacity, fhe can fhem neither faith nor works.

If the had never feen a court, it is not impossible that the might have been a friend.

She abounds in good words and expreffions of good wifnes, and will concert a hundred fchemes for the fervice of thofe whom fhe would be thought to favour : fchemes that fometimes arife from them, and fometimes from herfelf; although, at the fame time, fhe very well knows them to be without the leaft probability of fucceeding. But, to do her juftice, fhe never feeds or deceives any perfons with promites, CHARACTER of Mrs. H ***** D. 7 promifes, where the doth not at the fame time intend a degree of fincerity.

She is, upon the whole, an excellent companion for men of the beft accorplifhments, who have nothing to defire or exp. ct.

What part the may act hereafter in a larger fphere, as lady of the bed-chamber to a great Q-n (upon and of his prefent majefty [1], and fuppoli. of the earl of Suffolk, to whole title her hulband fucceeds) and in high effeem with a K-g, neither fhe nor I can foretel. My own opinion is natural and obvious, that her talents as a courtier will fpread, enlarge, and multiply to fuch a degree, that her private virtues, for want of room and time to operate, will be laid up clean (like cloaths in a cheft) to be used and put on, whenever fatiety, or some reverse of fortune, or encrease of ill health (to which last she is subject), shall dispose her to retire. In the mean time, it will be her wildom to take care that they may not be tarnihed or motheaten, for want of airing and turning at leaft once a year.

[1] George the First.

CHA

CHARACTERI

OF

DOCTOR SHERIDAN.

Written in the Year 1738.

OCTOR THOMAS SHERIDAN died at Rathfarnam, the tenth of October 1738, at three of the clock in the afternoon : his difeafes were a dropfy and althma. He was doubtlefs the best instructor of youth in these kingdoms, or perhaps in Europe; and as great a mafter of the Greek and Roman languages. He had a very fruitful invention, and a talent for poetry. His English verfes wore full of wit and humour, but neither his proie nor verse sufficiently correct: however, he would readily fubmit to any friend who had a true taste in prose or verse. He hath left behind him a very great collection, in feyeral volumes, of flories, humorous, witty, wife, or some way uleful, gathered from a vast number of Greek, Roman, Italian, Spanish, French, and English writers. I believe I may have feen about thirty, large enough to make as many moderate books in octavo. But among thefe extracts, there were many not worth regard ; for five in fix, at least, were of little use or entertainment. He was (as it is frequently the cafe in men of

CHARACTER of DR. SHERIDAN.

9

of wit and learning) what the French call a Dupe, and in a very high degree. The greatest dunce of a tradefman could impose upon him, for he was altogether ignorant in worldly management. His chief fhining quality was that of a fchool-mafter ; here he shone in his proper element. He had for much fkill at ? Rice in the phyliognomy of boys, that he rarely miftook at the first view. His fcholars loved and feared him. He often rather chofe to fhame the flupid, but punish the idle, and expofe them to all the lads, which was more fevere than lashing. Among the gentlemen in this kingdom who have any fhare of education, the fcholars of Dr. Sheridan infinitely excel, in number and knowledge, all their brethren fent from other fchools.

To look on the doctor in fome other lights, he was in many things very indiferent, to fay no worfe. He acted like too many clergymen, we are in hafte to be married when very young; and from hence proceeded all the miferies of his life. The portion he got proved to be just the reverse of 500*l*. for he was poorer by a thousand: fo many incumbrances of a mother-in-law and poor relations, whom he was forced to support for many years.

Inftead of breeding up his daughters to houfewifery and plain cloaths, he got them, at a great expence, to be clad like ladies who had plentiful fortunes; made them only learn to fing and dance, to draw and defign, to give them rich filks, and other

10 CHARACTER of DR. SHERIDAN.

ther fopperies; and his two eldeft were married to young lads who had nothing to fettle on them. However, he had one fon, whom the fent doctor to Westminster-school, although he could ill afford it. The boy was there immediately taken notice of, upon examination; although a mere ftranger, he was by pure merit elected a king's scholar. It is true, their maintenance falls fomething thor Jostor was then fo poor, that he could not add fourteen pounds, to enable the boy to finish the year; which if he had done, he would have been removed to a higher clafs, and in another year, would have been fped off (that is the phrase) to a fellowship in Oxford or Cambridge : but the doctor was forced to recal him to Dublin, and had friends in our univerfity to fend him there, where he hath been chosen of the foundation; and, I think, hath gotten an exhibition, and defigne to fland for a fellowship.

The Joctor had a good church-living, in the cart parts of Ireland, given him by lord Carteret; who, being very learned himfelf, encourageth it in others. A friend of the doctor's prevailed on his excellency to grant it. The living was well worth 150 *l. per annum*. He changed it very foon for that of Danboyne; which, by the knavery of the farmers and power of the gentlemen, fell fo very low, that he could never get 80 *l*. He then changed that living for the free-fchool of Cavan, where he might have lived well, in fo cheap a country, on 80 *k* falary per annum, befides his fcholars; but the air, he faid, was too mojft and unwholefome, and he could

CHARACTER of DR. SHERIDAN.

TI

THE

could not bear the company of fome perfons in that neighbourhood. Upon this, he fold the fchool for about 400 l. fpent the money, grew into difeafes, and died.

It would be very honourable, as well as juft, in those many perfons of quality and fortune, who had the advantage of the end of the end of the end of the ridan, if they would please to erect fome decent monument over his body, in the church where it is deposited.

HIST.O.

OF THE

THE

SECOND SOLO N [m].

Written in the Year 1729.

H E became acquainted with a perfon diffigguifhed for poetical and other writings, and in an eminent flation, who treated him with great kindnefs on all occafions, and he became familiar in this perfon's houfe [n]. In three months time, Solomon, without the least provocation, writ a long poem, defcribing that perfon's Mufe to be dead, and making a funeral folemnity with affes, owls, &c. and gave the copy among all his acquaintance.

Solomon became acquainted with a most deferving lady, an intimate friend of the above perfor [o], who entertained him alfo as she would a brother; and, upon giving him a little good advice, in the most decent manner, with relation to his wife, he told her, she was like other women, as bad as she was, and that they were all alike : although his wife he, in every regard except gallantry (which no crea-

[m] Du. Sheridan. [n] Dean Swift. [o] Stella,

ture

THE HISTORY &c. 13 ure would attempt), the most difagrceable beast in Europe.

He lets his wife (whom he pretends to hate as fhe deferves) govern, infult, and ruin him, as fhe pleafes. Her character is this : her perfon is deteftably difagreeable; a most filthy flut; lazy, and flothful, and luxurious, ill-natured, envious, fufpicious; a fcold, extensive on herfelf, covetous to others : fhe takes thieves and whores, for cheapnels, to be her fervants, and turns them off every week : positive, infolent; an ignorant, prating, overweening fool; a lover of the dirties, meanest company : an abominable taker, affecting to be jealous of her husband with ladies of the best rank and merit, and merely out of affectation for perfect vanity.

Solomon has no ill defign upon any perfon but himfelf; and he is the greatest deceiver of himfelf on all occasions.

His thoughts are fudden, and the most unreasonable always comes uppermost; and he constantly resolves and acts upon his first thoughts, and then asks advice, but never once before.

The perfon above mentioned, whom he lampooned in three months after their acquaintance, procured him a good preferment from the lord lieutenant; upon going down to take pofferfion, Salomon preached, at Cork, a fermon on king George's birth-day, on this text, Sufficient to the day is the evil thereof. Solamon, having been famous for a high Tory, and fulpected as a Jacobite, it was a most difficult thing to get any thing for, him: but

that

14 THE HISTORY OF

that perion, being an old friend of lord *Carterel* prevailed againft all *Solomon's* enemies, and got him made likewife one of his excellency's chaplains But, upon this fermon, he was firuck out of hi lift, and forbid the Cafile, until that fame perfor brought him again to the lieutenant, and made them friends.

A fancy fprung in Solomon's head, that a houfe near Dublin would be commodious for him and his boarders, to lodge in on Saturdays and Sundays : immediately, without confulting with any creature, he takes a leafe of a rotten house at Rathfarnam, the worft air in Ireland, for 999 years, at tweire pounds a year; the land, which was only a firip of ground, not being worth twenty fhillings a year. When the fame perfon, whom he lampooned, heard the thing, he begged Sslomon to get a claufe of furrender, and at last prevailed to have it done after twenty-one years; because it was a madness to pay eleven pounds a year, for a thouland years, for a house that could not last twenty. But Solomon made an agreement with his landlady, that he should be at liberty to furrender his leafe in feven years ; and, if he did not do it at that time, should be obliged to keep it for 999 years. In the mean time, he expends about one hundred pounds on the house and garden-wall; and in less than three years, contracts fuch a hatred to the houfe, that he lets it run to ruin : fo that, when the feven years are expired, he must either take it for the remain-

der

THE SECOND SOLOMON. 15 der of the 999 years, or be fued for wafte, and lose all the money he laid out : and now he pays twelve bounds a year for a place he never fees.

Solomon has an effate of about thirty-five pounds per annum, in the county of Cavan; upon which, inftead of ever receiving one penny rent, he hath expended above thirty pounds per annum, in buildings and plantations, which are all gone to ruin.

Solomon is under-tenant to a bishop's leafe : he is bound by articles to his lordihip to renew and pay a fine, whenever the bilhop renews with his landlor I, and to raile his rent as the landlord that rane it to the bishop. Seven years expire : Solomon's landlord demands a fine, which he readily pays; then afks for a leafe : the landlord fays, he may have it at any time. He never gets it. Another feven years elapse : Solomon's landlord demands another fine, and an additional rent : Solomon pays both; afks to have his leafe renewed : the fleward answers, he will speak to his matter. Seventeen years are elapfed : the landlord fends Solamon word that his leafe is forfeited, becaufe he hath not renewed and paid his fines according to articles ; and now they are at law upon this admirable cafe.

It is Solomon's great happinels, that, when he acts in the common concerns of life againft common fenfe and reafon, he values himfelt thereupon as if it were the mark of a great genius, above little regards or arts, and that his thoughts are too exalted to defcend into the knowledge of vulgar management; and you cannot pay him a greater complimener

16 THE HISTORY OF

pliment than by telling inflances to the company, before his face, how carelefs he was in any affair that related to his interest and fortune.

He is extremely proud and captious; apt to refent as an affront and indignity what was never intended for either.

He is allured as eafily by every new acquaintance, especially among women, as a child is by a new play-thing, and is led at will by them to fufpect and quarrel with his best friends, or whom he hath lost the greatest part, for want of that indulgency which they ought to allow for his failings.

He is a generous, honeft, good-metal in a perpetual want of judgment and diferetion makes him act as if he were neither generous, honeft, nor good-natured.

The perfon above-mentioned, whom he lampooned, and to whom he owes his preferment, being in the country and out of order; Solomon had appointed to come for him with a chaife, and bring him to town. Solomon fent him word that he was to fet out on Monday, and did accordingly, but to another part of the kingdom, thirty miles wide of the place appointed, in compliment to a lady who. was going that way; there staid with her and her family a month ; then fent the chaife,"in the midft of winter, to bring the faid perfon where Solomon would meet him, declaring he could not venture himfelf for fear of the frost : and, upon the faid perfon's refufing to go in the chaife alone, or to trust to Solomon's appointment, and being in ill health,

THE SECOND SOLOMON: 17 health, Solomon' fell into a formal quarrel with that perfon, and foully mifreprefented the whole affair, to juffify himfelf.

Solomon had published a humourous ballad, called Bally [pellin [p], whither he had gone to drink the waters, with a new favourite lady. The ballad was in the manner of Mr. Gay's on Molly Mogg, pretending to contain all the rhymes of Ballyspellin. His friend, the perfon fo often mentioned, being at a gentleman's house in the neighbourhood, and merry over Solomon's ballad, they agreed to make another in diforcise of Bally spellin-wells, which Solomon had celebrated, and with all new rhymes not made use of in Solomon's [9]. The thing was done, and all in a mere jeft and innocent merriment. Yet Solomon was prevailed upon, by the lady he went with, to refent this as an affront on her and himfelf; which he did accordingly, against all the rules of reason, taste, good-nature, judgment, gratitude, or common manners.

He will invite fix or more people of condition to dine with him on a certain day, fome of them liying five or fix miles from town. On the day appointed, he will be abfent, and know nothing of the matter, and they all go back difappointed: when he is told of this, he is pleafed, becaufe it fhews him to be a genius and a man of learning.

Having lain many years under the obloquy of a high Tory and Jacobite, upon the prefent queen's birth-day he writ a fong, to be performed before

[p] See Vol. XIV. [q] Ibid, Vol., XVII. C

the

18 THE HISTORY, &

the government and those who attended them, in praife of the queen and the king, on the common topicks of her beauty, wit, family, love of England, and all other virtues, wherein the king and the royal children were charers. It was very hard to avoid the common topicks. A young collegian, who had done the fame job the year before, got fome veputation on account of his wit ; Solomon would needs vie with him, by which he loft all the effeem of his old friends the Tories, and got not the leaft interest with the Whigs; for they are now top Arong to want advocates of that ind : and therefore one of the lords juffices, reading the verfes in fome company, faid, " Ah! Doctor, this shall not do." His name was at length in the title-page; and he did this without the knowledge or advice of one living foul, as he himfelf confeffeth.

His full conviction of having acted wrong in an hundred inftances, leaves him as politive in the next inftance as if he had never been miltaken in his life : and if you go to him the next day, and find him convinced in the laft, he hath another inftance ready, wherein he is as politive as he was the day before.

A DIS-

D-ISCOURSE

E 19

To prove the ANTIQUITY of the

ENGLISH TONGUE.

GREEK, and LATIN, were derived from the ENGLISH:

URING the reign of parties, for about J forty years past, it is a melancholy confideration to observe how Philology hath been neglected, which was before the darling employment of the greateft authors, from the reftoration of learning in Europe. Neither do I remember it to have been cultivated, fince the Revolution, by any one perfon, with great fuccels, except our illustrious modern star, Doctor Richard Bentley, with whom the republick of learning muft expire ; as mathematicks did with Sir Ifaac Newton. My ambition hath been gradually attempting, from my early youth, to be the holder of a rush-light before that great luminary; which, at leaft, might be of fome little use during those short intervals, while he was shuffing his candle, or peeping with it under a bufhel. C 2 My

THE ANTIQUITY OF

20

My prefent attempt is to affert the antiquity of our English Tongue; which, as I shall undertake to prove by invincible arguments; hath varied very little for these two thousand fix hundred and thirty-four years pass. And my proofs will be drawn from etymology; wherein I shall use my readers much fairer than Pezrow, Skinner, Vorsagan, Bamden, and many other superficial pretenders have done. For I will put no force upon the words, nor defire any more favour than to allow for the usual accidents of corruption, or the avoiding a cacophonia.

I think, I can make it manifest to all impartial readers, that our language, as we now speak it, was originally the fame with those of the Jews, the Greeks, and the Romans, however corrupted in fucceeding times by a mixture of barbarifms. I fhall only produce, at prefent, two inftances among a thousand from the Latin tongue. Cloaca, which they interpret a necessary-boule, is altogether an English word; the last letter a being, by the miftake of fome fcribe, transferred from the beginning to the end of the word. In the primitive orthography, it is called a cloac, which had the fame fignification ; and ftill continues fo at Edinburgh in Scotland, where a man in a cloac, or cloak, of large circumference and length, carrying a convenient vessel under it, calls out, as he goes through the fireets, Wha has need of me? Whatever cuftomer calls, the veffel is placed in the corner of the freet; the close, or a cloak, furrounds and covers

THE ENGLISH TONGUE. 28 movers him; and thus he is eafed with decency and secrefy.

The fecond inftance is yet more remarkable. The Latin word Turpis fignifieth nafly, or filtby. Now this word Turpis is a plain composition of two English words; only, by a fyncope, the last letter of the first fyllable, which is d, is taken out of the middle, to prevent the jarring of three confonants together: And thefe two English words express the most unfeemly excrements that belong to Dan.

But although I could produce many other examples, equally convincing, that the Hebrews, the Greeks, and the Romans, originally fpoke the fame language which we do at prefent ; yet I have chofen to confine myfelf chiefly to the proper names of perfons, becaufe I conceive they will be of greater weight to confirm what I advance; the ground and reafon of those names being certainly owing to the nature, or fome diffinguifhing action or quality in those perfons, and confequently expressed in the true antient language of the feveral people.

I will begin with the Grecians, among whom the most antient are the great leaders on both fides in the fiege of Troy; for it is plain, from Homer, that the Trojans spoke Greek as well as the Grecians. Of these latter, Achilles was the most valiant. This Hero was of a reftless unquiet nature, never giving himfelf any repole either in peace or war; and therefore, as Guy of Warwick was called a Kill-cow, and another terrible man a Killdevil,

2 THE ANTIQUITY OF

devil, fo this General was called A Kill-eafe, of deftroyer of eafe; and at length, by corruption, Achilles.

Hestor, on the other fide, was the braveft among the Trojans. He had deftroyed fo many of the Greeks, by backing and tearing them, that his foldiers, when they faw him fighting, would cry out, "Now the enemy will be backt, now he will " be tore." At laft, by putting words both together, this appellation was given to their leader, under the name of Hack-tore; and, for the more commodious founding, Hestor.

Diomede, another Grecian captain, had the boldnefs to fight with Venus, and wound her; whereupon the Goddefs, in a rage, ordered her fon Cupid to make this hero be hated by all women, repeating it often that he fhould die a maid; from whence, by a fmall change in orthography, he was called Diomede. And it is to be obferved, that the term Maiden-bead is frequently, at this very day, applied to perfons of either fex.

Ajax was, in fame, the next Grecian general to Achilles. The derivation of his name from A Jakes, however afferted by great authors, is, in my opinion, very unworthy both of them and of the Hero himfelf. I have often wondered to fee fuch learned men mistake in fo clear a point. This Hero is known to have been a most intemperate liver, as it is usual with foldiers; and, although he were not old, yet, by conversing with camp-firollers, he had got pains in his bones, which

THE ENGLISH TONGUE. 23

which he pretended to his friends were only Ageaches; but they telling the flory about the army, as the vulgar always confound right pronunciation, he was afterwards known by no other name than Aiax.

The next I thall mention is Andromache, the famous wife of Hector. Her father was a Scotch gentleman, of a noble family still fublishing in that antient kingdom. But, being a foreigner in Troy. to which city he led fome of his countrymen in the defence of Priam, as Dictys Gretenfis learnedly obferves. E.cor fell in love with his daughter, and the father's name was Andrew Mackay. The young lady was called by the fame name, only a little softened to the Grecian accent.

Allyanax was the fon of Hector and Andromache. When Troy was taken, this young prince had his head cut off, and his body thrown to fwine. From this fatal accident he had his name ; which hath, by a peculiar good fortune, been preferved entire, A Ay, an ax.

Mars may be mentioned among thefe, becaufe he fought against the Greeks. He was called the God of War; and is defcribed as a fweeting, fwaggering companion, and a great giver of rude language. For, when he was angry, he would cry, "Kils my a-fe, My a-fe in a band-box, " My a-fe all over :" Which he repeated to commonly, that he got the appellation of My a-fe; and, by a common abbreviation, Mars; from whence, by leaving out the mark of elifion, Mars. And

C 4

24 THE ANTIQUITY OF

And this is a common practice among us at prefent; as in the word D'anvers, D'avenport, D'anby, which are now written Danvers, Davenport, Danby, and many others.

The next is Hercules, otherwife called Alcides. Both these names are English, with little alteration; and defcribe the principal qualities of that Hero, who was diffinguished for being a flave to his mistreffes, and at the same time for his great ftrength and courage. Omphale, his chief miffreis, used to call her lovers her cullies; and, because this Hero was more and longer fubject to her than any other, he was in a particular manner called the chief of her cullies; which, by an eafy change, made the word Hercules. His other name Alcides was given him on account of his prowefs : For, in fight, he used to frike on all fides; and was allowed on all fides to be the chief hero of his age, For one of which reasons, he was called All files, or Alcides; but I am inclined to favour the former opinion.

A certain Grecian youth was a great imitator of Socrates; which that philosopher observing, with much pleasure, faid to his friends, "There "is an Ape o' mine own days." After which the young man was called Epaminondas, and proved to be the most virtuous person, as well as the greatest general of his age.

Utalegon was a very obliging inn-keeper of Troy. When a gueft was going to take hotfe, the landlord took leave of them with this compliment,

THE ENGLISH TONGUE.

25

strangers, who knew not his right name, caught bis laft words; and thus, by degrees, that appellation prevailed, and he was known by no other name even among his neighbours.

Hydra was a great ferpent, which Hercules flew. His ufual outward garment was the raw byde of a lion, and this he had on when he attacked the ferpent; which, therefore, took its name from the fkin: The modefly of that Hero devolving the honour of his victory upon the lion's fkin, calling that enormous frake the Hyde-raw ferpent.

Leda was the mother of Caftor and Pollax; whom Jupiter embracing in the fhape of a fwan, fhe laid a couple of eggs; and was therefore called Laid a, or Leda.

As to Jupiter himfelf? It is well known that the ftatues and pictures of this Heathen God, in the Roman-catholic countries, refemble those of St. Peter, and are often taken the one for the other. The reason is manifest: For, when the emperors had established Christianity, the Heathens were afraid of acknowledging their heathen idols of the chief God, and pretended it was only a statue of the *Jew Peter*. And thus the principal Heathen God came to be called by the antient Romans, with very little alteration, *Jupiter*.

The Hamadryades are reprefented by miftaken antiquify as Nymphs of the Groves. But the true account is this: They were women of Calabria, who dealt in bacon; and, living near the fea-fide, uled

26 THE ANTIQUITY OF

uled to pickle their bacon in falt-water, and from fet it up to dry in the fun. From whence they were properly called *Ham-a-dry-a-days*, and, i procefs of time, mil-fpelt *Hamadryades*.

Neptune, the God of the fea, had his name from the Tunes fung to him by Tritons, upon their fhells, every neap or nep tide. The word is come down to us almost uncorrupted, as well as that of Tritons, his fervants; who, in order to please their master, used to try all tones, till they could hit upon that he liked.

Arifistle was a Peripatetic philosophase, who need to inftruct his feholars while he was walking. When the lads were come, he would arife to tell them what he thought proper; and was therefore called Arife to tell. But fucceeding ages, who underftood not this etymology, have, by an abfurd change, made it Arifistle.

Aristophanes was a Greek comedian, full of levity, and gave himfelf too much freedom; which made a graver people not fcruple to fay, that he had a great deal of airy stuff in his writings: And these words, often repeated, made fucceeding ages denominate him Aristophanes. Vide Rosin. Antiq. 1. iv.

Alexander the Great was very fond of eggs roafted in hot afhes. As foon as his cooks heard he was come home to dinner or fupper, they called aloud to their under-officers, All eggs under the Grate: Which, repeated every day at noon and evening, made ftrangers think it was that prince's

THE ENGLISH TONGUE.

col name, and therefore gave him no other; and pollerity bath been ever fince under the fame delufion.

Pygmalion was a perfon of very low flature, but great valour; which made his townsmen call him Pygmy lion: And so it should be spelt; although the word hath suffered less by transcribers than many others.

Archimedes was a most famous mathematician. His studies required much filence and quiet: But his wife having feveral maids, they were always disturbing him with their tattle or their business; which forced him to come out every now and then to the stair-head, and cry, "Hark ye, maids, if you " will not be quiet, I shall turn you out of doors." He repeated these words, Hark ye, maids, fo often, that the unlucky jades, when they found he was at his study, would fay, "There is Hark ye, maids, "let us speak fostly." Thus the name went through the neighbourhood; and, at last, grew so general, that we are ignorant of that great man's true name to this day.

Strabo was a famous geographer; and to improve his knowledge, travelled over feveral countries, as the writers of his life inform us; who likewife add, that he affected great nicety and finery in his cloaths: From whence people took occafion to call him the Stray beau; which future ages have pinned down upon him, very much to his diffonour.

Peloponnefus,

27

28 THE ANTIQUITY OF

Peloponnefus, that famous Grechan peninfuia got its name from a Greek colony in Afia the Lefs : many of whom going for traffick thither, and finding that the inhabitants had but one well in the town of * * * *, from whence certain porters ufed to carry the water through the city in great pails, fo heavy that they were often forced to fet them down for eafe; the tired porters, after they had fet down the pails, and wanted to take them up again, would call for affiftance to those who were nearest, in these words, Pail up; and safe us. The ftranger Greeks, hearing thefo-words repeated a thousand times as they passed the ftreet, thought the inhabitants were pronouncing the name of their country, which made the foreign Greeks call it Peloponnesus, a manifelt corruption of Pail up. and ease us.

Having mentioned fo many Grecians to prove my hypothefis, I shall not tire the reader with producing an equal number of Romans, as I might eatily do. Some few will be sufficient:

Cæfar was the greatest captain of that empire: The word ought to be spelt beifer, because he feifed on not only most of the known world, but even the liberties of his own country: So that a more proper appellation could not have been given him.

Cicero was a poor fcholar in the univerfity of *Athens*, wherewith his enemies in Rome ufed to reproach him; and, as he paffed the ftreets, would

call

THE ENGLISH TONGUE.

20

call out, O Cifer, Cifer ol A word ftill ufed in Cambridge, and anfwers to a fervitor in Oxford. Anibal was fworn enemy of the Romans, and gained many glorious victories over them. This name appears, at first repeating, to be a metaphor drawn from tennis, expressing a skilful gamester, who can take any Ball; and is very justly applied to fo renowned a commander. Navigators are led into a strange mistake upon this article. We have usually in our fleet fome large men of war, called the Anibal with great propriety, because it is fo strong that it may defy any ball from a cannon. And such is the deplorable ignorance of our feamen, that they miscall it the Honey-ball.

Cartago was the most famous trading city in the world; where, in every fireet, there was many a cart a going, probably laden with merchants goods. Vide Alexander ab Alexandro, and Suidas upon the word Cartago.

The word Roman itfelf is perfectly English, like other words ending in man or men, as Hangman, Drayman, Huntsman, and several others. It was formerly spelt Row-man, which is the same with Waterman. And therefore, when we read of Jesta (or, as it is corruptly spelt, Gesta) Romanorum, it is to be understood of the rough manner of jesting used by watermen; who, upon the fides of rivers, would row man or'um. This I think is clear enough to convince the most incredulous.

Mifanthropus was the name of an ill-natured man, which he obtained by a cuftom of catching a great

30 THE ANTIQUITY OF

great number of *mice*, then flutting them up in a room and throwing a cat among them. Upon which his fellow citizens called him *Mice and throw pufs*. The reader observes how much the orthography hath been changed without altering the found: But fuch depravations we owe to the injury of time, and gross ignorance of transcribers.

Among the antients, fortune-telling by the flars was a very beggatly trade. The profeffors lay upon flraw, and their cabbins were covered with the fame materials: Whence every one who followed that myftery was called *A price lodger*, or a lodger in flraw; but, in the new-fangled way of fpelling, *Afirologer*.

It is remarkable that the very word Dipthong is wholly English. In former times, school boys were chastified with thongs fastened at the head of a strick. It was observed that young lads were much puzzled with spelling, and pronouncing words where two vowels came together, and were often corrected for their mistakes in that point. Upon these occasions the master would *dip* his thongs (as we now do rods) in p—, which made that difficult union of vowels to be called Dipthong.

Bucephalus, the famous horfe of Alexander, was fo called becaufe there were many grooms employed about him, which fellows were always bufy in their office; and, becaufe the horfe had fo many bufy fellows about him, it was natural for those who went to the ftable to fay, "Let us go to the bufy "fellows;" by which they meant; to fee that prince's

THE ENGLISH TONGUE.

38

wince's horfe. And, in process of time, thefe words were abfurdly applied to the animal itfelf, which was thenceforth ftyled *Bufy fellows*, and very improperly *Busephalus*.

I fhall now bring a few proofs of the fame kind, to convince my readers that our English language was well known to the Jews.

Mofes, the great leader of those people out of Egypt, was in propriety of speech called More fear down in the middle, to make a path for the Israelites.

Abraham was a perfon of firong bones and finews, and a firm walker, which made the people fay, "He was a man (in the Scotch phrafe, which "comes neareft to the old Saxon) of a bra ham;" that is, of a brave firong ham, from whence he acquired his name.

The man whom the Jews called *Balam* was a fhepherd; who, by often crying *Ba* to his *lambs*₂. was therefore called *Baalamb*, or *Balam*.

Ifaac is nothing elfe but Eyes ake; becaufe the Talmudifts report that he had a pain in his eyes. Vide Ben gorien and the Targum on Genefu.

Thus I have manifefuly proved, that the Greeks, the Romans, and the Jews, fpoke the language we now do in England; which is an honour to our country that I thought proper to fet in a true light, and yet hath not been done, as I have heard, by any other writer.

And thus I have ventured (perhaps too temerarioufly) to contribute my mite to the learned world;

THE ANTIQUITY, St.

32

world; from whofe candour, if I may hope to receive fome approbation, it may probably give me encouragement to proceed on fome other fpeculations, if poffible, of greater importance than what how offer; and which have been the labour of many years, as well as of conftant watchings, that I might be ufeful to mankind, and particularly to mine own country.

ALET

Giving an ACCOUNT of

R

R.

T

R

A PESTILENT NEIGHBOUR.

SIR

TOU muft give me leave to complain of a peflilent fellow in my neighbourhood, who is always beating mortar; yet I cannot find he ever builds. In talking, he ufeth fuch hard words, that I want a Drugger-man to interpret them. But all is not gold that glifters. A pot he carries to most houses where he visits. He makes his prentice his gally-flave. I wish our lane were purged of him. Yet he pretends to be a cordial man. Every fpring his thop his crouded with country-folks; who, by their leaves, in my opinion, help him to do a great deal of mischief. He is full of scruples; and for very litigious, that he files bills against all his acquaintance : and, though he be much troubled with the simples, yet I affure you he is a Jesuitical dog; as you may know by his bark. Of all poetry he loyes the dram-a-tick best; I am, Gc.

D

VOL. XVII.

ALET-

LETTER

TOTHE

A

EARL OF PEMBROKE.

MY LORD. 1709, at a Conjecture. T is now a good while fince I refolved to take I fome occasion of congratulating with your lordfhip, and condoling with the publick, upon your lordfhip's leaving the admiralty; and I thought I could never chuse a better time, than when I am in the country with my lord biftrop of Clogher and his brother the doctor [n]: For we pretend to a triumvirate of as humble fervants and true admirers of your lordship, as any you have in both islands. You may call them a triumvirate; for, if you pleafe to try-um, they will vie with the beft, and are of the first rate, though they are not men of war, but men of the church. To fay the truth, it was a pity your lordship should be confined to the Fleet, when you are not in debt. Though your lordship is cast away, you are not funk; nor ever will be, fince nothing is out of your lordfhip's depth. Dr. Ashe fays, it is but justice that your lordfhip, who is a man of letters, should be placed upon the post-office; and my lord bishop adds, that he hopes to fee your lordship tost from that post to be a pillar of flate again; which he defired I would put in by way of Poffcript. I am,

My LORD, Er.

[n] Doctor St. George Afbe,

A LET-

LETTER

TOTHE

EARL OF PEMBROKE.

Pretended to be the DVING SPEECH of TOM ASHE, whole Brother, the Reverend DILLON ASHE, was nicknamed DILLY [0].

[Given to Dr. Monsey by Sir ANDREW FOUN-TAIN, and communicated to the Editor of these Volumes by that ingenious, learned, and very obliging Gentleman.]

TOMASHE died laft night. It is conceived he was fo puffed up by my lord lieutenant's favour, that it ftruck him into a fever. I

[a] Thomas Afhe, Elq; defeended from an ancient family of that name in Wilefhire, was a gentleman of fortune in Ireland. He was a facetious pleafant companion, but the most eternal unwearied punfter that ever lived. He was thick and thert in his perfon, being not above five feet high at the most, and had fomething very droll in his appearance. He died about the year 1719, and left his whole effate, of about a thousand pounds ayear, to his intimate friend and kinfman Richard Afhe, of Afhefield, Efq. There is a whimfical flory, and a very true one, of Tom Afhe, which is well remembered to this day.

36 THE DYING SPEECH here fend you his dying fpeech, as it was exactly taken by a friend in fhort-hand. It is fomething long, and a little incoherent; but he was reveral hours delivering it, and with feveral intervals. His friends were about the bed, and he fpoke to them thus:

My FRIENDS,

T is time for a man to look grave when he has one foot there. I once had only a punnic fear of death, but, of late, I have pundred it more feriously. Every fit of coffing hath put me in mind of my coffin; though diffelute men feldomest think of diffelution. This is a very great alteration: I, that supported myself with good wine, must now be myself supported by a *small bier*.——A fortuneteller once looked on my hand, and faid, This man is to be a great traveller; he will foon be at

It happened, that, while he was travelling on horfe-back, and at a confiderable diffance from any town, there burft from the clouds fuch a torrent of rain as wetted him through. He galloped forward; and, as foon as he came to an inn, he was met inftantly by a drawer : "Here," faid he to the fellow, firstching out one of Nis arms, "Take off my "coat immediately," 'No, Sir, T won't," faid the drawer. "Por confound you," faid Albe, "take off my coat this inftant." No, Sir, (replied the drawer) Leare not take off your coat; for "it is felony to firip an As." Tom was delighted beyoad measure; frequently told the flory, and faid he would have given fifty guineas to have been the author of that pun. This little track of Dr. Swiff's, inituiled, The Dying Words of Tom Afhe, was written feveral year before the deceafe of Tom, and was merely defigned to exhibit the manner in which fuch an eternal punfter might have expressed himfelf on his death-bed.

OF TOM ASHE.

37

in

the Diet of Worms, and from thence go to Ratisbone. But now I understand his double meaning .- I defire to be privately buried, for I think a public funeral looks like Bury fair; and the rites of the dead too often prove wrong to the living. Methinks the world itself best expresses the number, neither few nor all .- A dying man flould not think of obsequies, but ob se quies-Little did I think you would fo foon fee poor Tom flown under a tomb flone. But as the mole crumbles the mold about her, fo a man of my finall mold, before I am old, may molder away .- Sometimes I've rav'd that I fhould revive; but phyficians tell me, that, when once the great artery has drawn the heart awry, we shall find the cor di all, in spite of all the highest cordial .- Brother, you are fond of Daffy's elixir; but, when death comes, the world will fee that, in fpite of Daffy-down dilly [o] .- Whatever doctors may defign by their medicines, a man in a dropfy drops he not, in spite of Goddard's drops, though none are reckoned fuch high drops ?---- I find death fmells the blood of an Englishman : A fee faintly fumbled ont will be a weak defence against his fee-fa-fum-P. T. are no letters in death's alphabet ; he has not half a bit of either . He moves his fithe, but will not be moved by all our fighs .- Every thing ought to put us in mind of death : Phylicians affirm that our very food breeds it in us; fo that, in our dieting, we may be faid to di eating. There is fomething ominous, not only in the names of difcafes, as di-arrhæa, di-abetes, di-fentery, but even

[o] A nickname of Tom Afte's brother,

38 THE DYING SPEECH in the drugs defigned to preferve our lives : as di-acodium, di-apente, di-afcordium .- 1 perceive Dr. Howard (and I feel how hard) lay thumb on my pulfe, then pulls it back, as if he faw Lethum in my face. I fee as bad in his; for fure there is no physic like a sick phiz. He thinks I shall decease before the day ceafe ; but, before I die, before the bell hath toll'd, and Tom Tollman is told that little Tom, though not old, has paid nature's toll, I do defire to give fome advice to those that furvive me. First, Let gamesters confider that death is hazard and passage, upon the turn of a die. Let lawyers confider it is a hard cafe. And let punners confider how hard it is to die jesting when death is fo hard in digesting.

As for my lord-lieutenant the earl of Mungomerry, I am fure he be-wales my misfortune ; and it would move him to fland by, when the carpenter (while my friends grieve and make an odd (plutter) nails up my coffin. I will make a fhort affidavi-t, that, if he makes my epitaph I will take it for a great honour; and it is a plentiful fubject. His excellency may fay, that the art of punning is dead with Tom. Tom has taken all punsa way with him. Omne tulit pun-Tom May his excellency long live tenant to the queen in Ireland. We never Herberd fo good a governor before. Sure he mun-go-merry home, that has made a kingdom fo happy .--- I hear, my friends defign to publish a collection of my puns. Now I do confess, I have let many a pun go, which did never pungo; therefore

OF TOM ASHE.

ore the world must read the bad as well as the good. Virgil has long foretold it: Punica mala leges.——I have had leveral fore-bodings that I fhould foon die: I have, of late, been often at committees, where I have fat de die in diem.——I converfed much with the Ufber of the black rod: I faw his medals; and woe is me dull foul, not to confider they are but dead mens faces flampt over and over by the living, which will fhortly be my condition.

Tell Sir Anthony Fountain I ran clear to the bottom, and wifh he may be a late a river where I am going. He ufed to brook compliments. May his fand be long a running; not quickfand, like mine. Bid him avoid poring upon monuments and books, which is in reality but running among rocks and fhelves, to flop his courfe. May his waters never be troubled with mud or gravel, nor flopt by any grinding flone. May his friends be all true trouts, and his enemies laid as flat as flounders. I look upon him as the moft fluent of his race; therefore let him not defpond. I forefee his black rod will advance to a pike, and deftroy all our ills.

But, I am going; my wind in lungs is turning to a winding fheet. The thoughts of a pall begin to a pall me. Life is but a sepeur, car elle va pour la moindre caufe. Farewell: I have lived ad amicorum fastidium, and now behold how fast I di um! Here his breath failed him, and he expired. There are fome false spellings here and there; but they must be pardoned in a dying man.

D 4

ALET-

39

TOTHE

KINGATARM'S.

(From a reputed E SQUIRE, one of the

SUBSCRIBERS to the BANK).

SIR,

Ĩ,

E

November 18, 1721,

I N a late printed paper, containing fome notes and queries upon that lift of the fubfcribers names, which was publified by order of the commiffioners for receiving fubfcriptions, I find fome hints and innuendos that would feem to infinuate, as if I and fome others were only *reputed* efquires; and our cafe is referred to you, in your kingly capacity. I defire you will pleafe to let me know the loweft price of a real efquire's coat of arms: and, if we can agree, I will give my bond to pay you out of the firft intereft a receive for my fubfcription; becaufe things are a little low with me at prefent, by throwing my whole fortune into the bank, having fubfcribed for five hundred pounds fterling.

I hope you will not queffion my pretensions to this title, when I let you know that my god-6 father

A LETTER, G.

taber was a juffice of peace, and I myfelf have been aften a keeper of it: My father was a leader and commander of horfe, in which poft he rode before the greateft lords of the land; and, in long marches, he alone prefided over the baggage, advancing directly before it. My mother kept open houfe in *Dublin*, where feveral hundreds were fupported with meat and drink, bought at her own charge, or with her perfonal credit, until fome envious brewers and butchers forced her to retire,

As to myfelf, I have been, for feveral years, a foot-officer; and it was my charge to guard the carriages, behind which I was commanded to flick close, that they might not be attacked in the rear. I have had the honour to be a favourite of feveral fine ladies ; who each of them, at different times, gave me fuch coloured knots and public marks of diffinction, that every one knew which of them it was to whom I paid my address. They would not go into their coach without me, nor willingly drink unless I gave them the glass with my own hand. They allowed me to call them my Miftreffes, and owned that title publicly. I have been told, that the true antient employment of a Squire was to carry a Knight's fhield, painted with his colours and coat of arms. This is what I have witneffes to produce that I have often done; not indeed in a shield, like my predecessions, but that which is full as good, I have carried the colours of a Knight upon my coat. I have likewife borne the King's Arms in my hand, as a mark of authority :

41

A LETTER TO

AZ

thority; and hung them painted before my dy aling-houfe, as a mark of my calling :. So enat I, may truly fay, his Majefty's Arms have been my fupporters. I have been a ftrict and conflant follower of men of quality; I have diligently purfued the fteps of feveral Squires, and am able to behave myfelf as well as the beft of them, whenever there fhall be occafion.

I defire it may be no difadvantage to me, that, by the new act of parliament going to pais for preferving the game, I am not yet qualified to keep a greyhound. If this fhould be the teft of Squirehood, it will go hard with a great number of my fraternity, as well as myfelf, who must all be unfquired, because a greyhound will not be allowed to keep us company; and it is well known I have been a companion to his betters. What has a greyhound to do with a Squirefhip? Might not I be a real Squire, although there was no fuch thing as a greyhound in the world ? Pray tell mc, Sir, are greyhounds to be from henceforth the supporters of every Squire's coat of arms? Although I cannot keep a greyhound, may not a greyhound help to keep me? May not I have an order from the Governors of the Bank to keep a greyhound, with a non obstante to the act of parliament, as well as they have created a Bank against the votes of the two Houfes? But, however, this difficulty will foon be overcome. I am promifed 1251.02 year for fubfcribing 500 l; and, of this 500 l. I am to pay in only 25%, ready money: The governors Will

THE KING AT ARMS.

while truft me for the reft, and pay themfelves out of the intereft by 25!. per cent. So that I intend to receive only 40!. a year, to qualify me for keeping my family and a greyhound, and let the remaining 85!. go on 'till it makes 500!. ther 1000!. then 10,000!. then 100,000!. then a million, and fo forwards. This, I think, is much better (betwixt you and me) then keeping fairs, and buying and felling bullocks; by which I find, from experience, that little is to be gotten, in thefe hard times. I am,

SIR,

Your Friend, and

Servant to command,

A. B. ESQUIRE.

43

Poflfcript. I hope you will favourably reprefent my cafe to the publisher of the Paper above-mentioned.

Direct your letter for A. B. Efquire, at — in —; and, pray, get fome parliament-man to frank it, for it will coft a groat poffage to this place.

A'LET.

Mrs. SUSANNA NEVILLE [a].

TO

June 24, 1732.

F

MADAM,

T.

F

I WILL not trouble you with any grave tophicks, left I should difcurmode you; but rather write in a farmiliar and jocofious way.

You must know then, I was the other night at Mrs. Tattle's, and Mrs. Rattle came in to drink fome jocklit with us, upon which they fell into a nargiment about the best musicioners in town: At last, Ratile told Tattle, that she did not know the difrence between a fong and a tympany. They were going to defer the matter to me; but I faid that, when people difputed, it was my way always to stand muter. You would have thought they were both intofficated with liquor, if you had feen them to full of outrageoutnets. However Mrs. Tattle, as being a very timber some woman, yielded to Rattle, and there was an end of the disputement .- I wonder you do not honour me fometimes with your company. If I myfelf be no introducement, my garden, which has a fine ruval look,

[a] This letter is fictitious, and was written by Dr. Sheridan. Ought

A LETTER TO MRS. NEVILLE.

45

ight to be one. My Tommy would be glad to e ou before he goes for England, and fo would ; for I am refolved to take the tower of London efore I return. We intend to go to Norfolk or uffolk, to see a clergyman, a near cousin of ours. They fay that he is an admiral good man, and very orfpital in his own house. I am determ'd, when this bege is over, never to fet my foot in a ftagecoach again; for the jolting of it has put my blood into fuch a firmament, that I have been in an ego ever fince, and have loft my nappitite to fuch a degree that I have not eaten a manfion of bread, put all together, thefe fix weeks paft. They allow me to eat nothing at night but blanchius manshius, which has made a perfect notomy of me; and my fpirits are fo extorted, that I am in a perfect liturgy; for which I am refolved to take fome rubrick, although the doctors advile me to drink burgomy. And what do you think ? when I went to my cellar for a flafk, I found that my fervants had imbellished it all; for which I am refolved to give them fome hippokockeney to bring it up again .--I fear that I have been too turbulent in this long and tedious crawl; which I hope you will excuse from

Your very humble fervant,

MARY HOWE.

O N

ON BARBAROUS

DENOMINATIONS

IN

IRELA N D.

SIR,

T HAVE been lately looking over the adver-L tilements in some of your Dublin news-papers, which are fent me to the country, and was much entertained with a large lift of denominations of lands, to be fold or let. I am confident they must be genuine; for it is impoffible that either chance, or modern invention, could fort the alphabet in fuch a manner, as to make those abominable founds ; whether first invented to invoke, or fright away the Devil, I must leave among the curious.

If I could wonder at any thing barbarous, ridiculous, or abfurd among us, this fhould be one of the first. I have often lamented that Agricola, the Father-in-law of Tacitus, was not prevailed on by that petty king from Ireland, who followed his camp, to come over and civilize us with a conqueit, as his countrymen did Britain, where feveral Roman appellations remain to this day; and fo would the reft have done, if that inundation of Angles, Saxons, and other northern people, had not changed

On BARBAROUS DENOMINATIONS, &c. 47

anged them fo much for the worfe, although in a comparison with ours. In one of the advertisements just mentioned, I encountered near a hundred words together, which I defy any creature in human shape, except an Irishman of the favage kind, to pronounce; neither would I undertake fuch a tafk, to be owner of the lands, unlefs I had liberty to humanize the fyllables twenty miles round. The Legiflature may think what they pleafe, and that they are above copying the Romans in all their conquests of barbarous nations ; but I am deceived, if any thing hath more contributed to prevent the Irifb from being tamed, than this encouragement of their language, which might eafily be abolished, and become a dead one in half an age, with little expence, and lefs trouble.

How is it poffible that a gentleman, who lives in those parts, where the *Town-lands* (as they call them) of his effate produce fuch odious founds from the mouth, the throat, and the nose, can be able to repeat the words, without diflocating every muscle that is used in speaking, and without applying the same tone to all other words, in every language he understands: As it is plainly to be obferved, not only in those people, of the better fort, who live in *Galloway* and the *Western* parts, but in most counties of *Ireland*?

It is true, that, in the city-part of London, the trading people have an affected manner of pronouncing; and fo, in my time, had many ladies and coxcombs at court. It is likewife true, that there

48 On BARBAROUS DENOMINATIONS

there is an odd provincial cant in most counties in England, fometimes not very pleafing to the ears and the Scotch cadence, as well as expression, are offenfive enough. But none of these defects derive contempt to the speaker; whereas, what we call the Irifh Brogue is no fooner discovered, than it makes the deliverer, in the laft degree, ridiculous and despifed ; and, from fuch a mouth, an Englishman expects nothing but bulls, blunders, and follies. Neither does it avail whether the cenfure be reasonable or not, fince the fact is always for And, what is yet worfe, it is too well known that the bad confequence of this opinion affects those among us who are not the least liable to fuch reproaches, further than the misfortune of being born in Ireland, although of English parents, and whole education hath been chiefly in that kingdom.

I have heard many gentlemen, among us, talk much of the great convenience to those who live in the country, that they should speak Irif. It may possibly be so: but, I think, they should be such who never intend to visit England, upon pain of being ridiculous. For I do not remember to have heard of any one man that spoke Irif, who had not the accent upon his tongue, easily discernible to any English ear.

But I have wandered a little from my fubject, which was only to propose a wish, that these execrable denominations were a little better fuited to an *English* mouth, if it were only for the fake of the *English* lawyers; who, in trials upon appeals in IRELAND.

o the House of Lords, find so much difficulty in repeating the names, that, if the plaintiff or defendant were by, they would never be able to difcover which were their own lands. But, befides this, I would defire, not only that the appellations of what they call Town lands were changed, but likewife of larger districts, and feveral towns, and fome counties; and particularly the feats of country-gentlemen, leaving an alids to folve all difficulties in point of law. But I would by no means trust these alterations to the owners themfelves; who, as they are generally no great clerks, fo they feeth to have no large vocabulary about them, hor to be well skilled in profody. The utmost extent of their genius lies in naming their country-habitation by a hill, a mount, a brook, a burrough, a castle, a bawn, a ford, and the like ingenious conceits. Yet these are exceeded by others, whereof fome have continued anagrammatical appellations, from half their own and their wives names joined together, others only from the lady. As, for inftance, a perfon, whole wife's hame was Elizabeth, calls his feat by the name of Bess-borow. There is likewife a famous town, where the worst iron in the kingdom is made, and it is called Swandlingbar. The original of which name I shall explain, left the antiquaries of future ages might be at a loss to derive it. It was a most witty conceit of four gentlemen, who ruined themfelves with this iron-project. Sw. flands for Savifta VOL. XVII. E

49

On BARBAROUS DENOMINATIONS

50

Swift, And. for Sanders, Ling. for Darling, and Bar, for Barry. Methinks I fee the four loggerheads fitting in confult, like Smellymmus, each gravely contributing a part of his own name to make up one for their place in the iron-work; and could with they had been hanged, as well as undone, for their wit. But I was most pleafed with the denomination of a town land, which I lately faw'in an advertisement of Pue's paper: " This " is to give notice, that the lands of Douras, " alias WHIG-borow, &c." Now this zealous proprietor, having a mind to record his principles in religion or loyalty to future ages, within five miles round him, for want of other merit, thought fit to make use of this expedient; wherein he feems to millake his account : For this diffinguishing term Whig had a most infamous original, denoting a man who favoured the Fanatic fect, and an enemy to kings, and fo continued 'till the idea was a little fostened, fome years after the Revolution, and during a part of her late majefty's reign. After which it was in difgrace until the queen's death : fince which time it hath, indeed, flourished with a witness : but how long if will continue fo, in our variable scene, or what kind of mortal it may defcribe, is a queftion which this courtly landlord is not able to answer. And therefore, he should have fet a date on the title of . his burrow, to let us know what kind of creature a Whig was in that year of our LORD. ----- I

- would

in IRELAND.

51

would readily affift nomenclators of this coffive incoination; and therefore I propofe, to others of the fame fize in thinking, that, when they are at. a lofs about christening a country-feat, inflead of ftraining their invention, they would call it Boobyburrow, Fool - brook, Puppy - ford, Coxcamb - ball, Mount-loggerhead, Dunce-bill; which are innocent appellations; proper to express the palents of the owners. But I cannot reconcile myfelf to the prudence of this Lord of WHIG-burrow, becaufe I have not yet heard, among the Prefbyterian squires, how much foever their perfons and principles are in vogue, that any of them have diffinguished their country-abode by the name of Mount-regicide, Covenant hall, Fanatic-bill, Roundhead-bawn, Canting-brook, or Mount-rebel; and the like : because there may, poffibly; come a time when those kind of founds may not be fo grateful to the ears of the kingdom. For I do not conceive it would be a mark of diferetion, upon supposing a gentleman, in allufion to his name; or the merit of his anceftors, to call his house Tyburn-ball.

But the fcheme I would propole; for changing the denominations of land into legible and audible syllables, is by employing fome gentlemen in the Univerfity; who, by the knowledge of the Latin tongue, and their judgment in founds, might imitate the Roman way, by translating those hideous words into their English meanings; and altering the termination, where a bare translation will not form

E a

52 On BARBAROUS DENOMINATIONS

form a good cadence to the ear, or be eafily deliver ed from the mouth. And, when both these means happen to fail, then to name the parcels of land from the nature of the foil, or fome peculiar circumfrance belonging to it; as, in England, Farnham, Oai lands, Black-heath, Corn-bury, Rye-gate, Alb-burnham, Barn-elms, Cole-ortum, Sand-wich, and many others.

I am likewile apt to quarrel with Tome titles of lords among us, that have a very ungracious found, which are apt to communicate mean ideas to those who have not the honour to be acquainted with their perfons or their virtues, of whom I have the misfortune to be one. But I cannot pardon those gentlemen, who have gotten titles fince the judicature of the peers among us hath been taken away, to which they all fubmitted with a refignation that became good Chriftians, as undoubtedly they are. However, fince that time, I look upon a graceful harmonious title to be, at least, forty per cent. in the value intrinsic of an Irish peerage: and, fince it is as cheap as the worft, for any Irifh law hitherto enacled in England to the contrary, I would advife the next fett, before they pass their patents, to call a confultation of scholars and musical gentlemen, to adjust this most important and effential circumstance. The Scotch noblemen, though born almost under the North Pole, have much more tuneable appellations, except fome very few, which, I fuppofe, were given

in IRELAND.

given them by the Irifh, along with their language, at the sime when that kingdom was conquered, and planted from hence; and, to this day, retain the denominations of places, and furnames of families, as all hiftorians agree.

I fhould likewife not be forry, if the n mes of fome bifhops fees were fo much obliged to the alphabet, that, upon pronouncing them, we might contract fome voleration for the order and perfons of those reverend peers, which the gross ideas fometimes joined to their titles are very unjustly apt to diminish.

E 2

ON

Ħ DEAT E. H

O.N

Mrs. JOHNSON [STELLA].

THIS day, being Sunday January 28th 1727-9, about eight o'clock at right, a fervant brought me a note, with an account of the death of the trueft, most virtuous, and valuable friend, that I or perhaps any other perfon was ever bleffied with. She expired about fix in the evening of this day; and, as foon as I am left alone, which is about eleven at night, I refolve, for my own fatisfaction, to fay fomething of her life and character.

She was born at *Richmond* in *Surrey*, on the thirteenth day of *March*, in the year 1681. Her father was a younger brother of a good family in *Nattinghamfbire*, her mother of a lower degree and indeed fhe had little to boaft of her birth. I knew her from fix years old, and had 'fome fhare in her education, by directing what books fhe thould read, and perpetually infructing her in the principles of honour and virtue; from which fhe never fwerved in any one action or moment of her life. She was fickly from her childhood until about the age of fifteen : but then grew into perfect health, and was looked upon as one of the moft beautiful, graceiul,

graceful, and agreeable young women in London, only wlittle too fat. Her hair was blacker than a raven, and every feature of her face in perfection. She lived generally in the country, with a amily. where the contracted an intimate friend bip with another lady of more advanced year. I was then, to my mortification, forder eland; and, about a year after, going to vifit my friends in England, I found me was a little unealy upon the death of a perfon on whom the had fome dependance. Her fortune, at the time, was in all not above fifteen hundred pounds, the intereft of which was but a scantyamaintenance, in so dear a country, for one of her fpirit. Upon this confideration, and indeed very much for my own fatisfaction, who had few friends or acquaintance in Ireland, I prevailed with her and her dear friend and companion, the other lady [r], to draw what money they had into Ireland, a great part of their fortune being in annuities upon funds. Money was then at ten per cent in Ireland, befides the advantage of returning it, and all neceffaries of life at half the price. They complied with my advice, and foon after came over; but I happening to continue fome time longer in England, they were much discouraged to live in Dublin, where they were wholly ftrangers. She was at that time about nineteen years old, and her perfon was foon diffinguished. But the adventure looked to like a frolick, the centure held, for fome

[7] Mrs. Dingley.

E 4

time,

time, as if there were a fecret hiftory in fuch a removal; which, however, foon blew off by er excellent conduct. She came over with her friend on the in the year 170—; and they both lived together until this day, when death removed her from us. For fome years paft, fine had been vifited with continual ill-health; and feveral times, within thefe faft two years, her life was defpaired of. But, for this twelve-month patt, fine never had a day's health; and, properly fpeaking, fine hath been dying fix months bat kept alive, almost againft nature, by the genero is kindnefs of two phyficians and the care of her friends.—Thus far I writ the fame night between eleven and twelve.

Never was any of her fex born with better gifts of the mind, or more improved them by reading and convertation. Yet her memory was not of the best, and was impaired in the latter years of her life. But I cannot call to mind that I ever once heard her make a wrong judgment of perfons, Jooks, or affairs. Her advice was always the best, and with the greatest freedom, mixt with the greatest decency. She had a gracefulness fomewhat more than human in every motion, word, and action. Never was fo happy a conjunction of civility, freedom, eafinefs, and fincerity. There feemed to be a combination among all that knew her, to treat her with a dignity much beyond her rank : yet people of all forts were never more eafy than in her company. Mr. Addison, when he was in Ireland, being introduced to her, immediately forme

On Mrs. JOHNSON'S DEATH. 57 found her out: and, if he had not foon after left the kingdom, affured me he would have used all endeavours to cultivate her friendship: A rude or conceited concomb passed his time and ill

conceited concomb paffed his time very ill, pon the leaft breach of refpect; for, in fuce a cafe, the had no mercy, but was fure to expose him to the contempt of the inders-by; yet in uch a manner as he cas afhament to complain, and durft not refent. All of us, who had the dappinels of her friendfhip, agreed nanimoufly, that, in an afternoon or evening's enventation, the never failed, before we parted, f delivering the beft thing that was faid in the company. Some of us have written down feveral of her fayings, or what the French call Bons Mots, wherein the excelled almost beyond belief [s]. She never mittook the understanding of others; nor ever faid a fevere word, but where a much feverer was deferved.

Her fervants loved and almost adored her at the fame time. She would, upon occasions, treat them with freedom; yet her demeanour was fo awful, that they durst not fail in the least point of respect. She chid them feldom; but it was with feverity, which had an effect upon them for a long time after.

January 26th, My head aches, and I can write no more,

January 30th, Tuesday.

This is the night of the funeral, which my fickpels will not fuffer me to attend. It is now nine

[s] Sec Vol. XII, p. 243.

at night; and I am removed into another apartment, that I may not fee the light in the church, which is just over against the window of my bedchamber.

With all the foftnefs of temper that became a lady, the had the perfonal courage of a hero. She and her friend having removed their lodgings to a new house, which flood folitary, a parcel of rogues, armed, attempted the house, where there was only one boy: the was then about four and twenty: and, having been warned to apprehend fome fuch attempt, fhe learned the management of a piftol; and, the other women and fer ants being half-dead with fear, the ftole foftly to her dining-room window, put on a black hood to prevent being feen, primed the picol fresh, gently lifted up the fash; and, taking her aim with the utmost presence of mind, discharged the pistol, loaden with the bullets, into the body of one villain, who flood the faireft mark. The fellow, mortally wounded, was carried off by the reft, and died the next morning ; but his companions could not be found. The duke of Ormond had often drank her nealth to me upon that account, and had always an high effecm for her. She was indeed under fome apprehenfions of going in a boat, after fome danger fhe had narrowly elcaped by water ; but fhe was reasoned thoroughly out of it. She was never known to cry out, or discover any fear, in a coach or on horseback, or any uneafinefs by those fudden accidents with

On Mrs. JOHNSON'S DEATH. 59 Bith which molt of her fex, either by weaknefs or affectation, appear fo much difordered.

10

She never had the least absence of mind in conversation, nor given to interruption, or appeared gager to put in her word by waiting impatier dy until another had done. She spoke in a most agreeable voice, in the plainest words, never besitating, except out en modefty before new faces, where the was fomewhat ren rved; nor, among her nearest friends, ever fooke much at a time. She was but little verfed in the common topicks of female chat : scandal, cenfure, and detraction, never came out of her mouth : yet, among a few friends, in private conversation, the made little ceremony in difcovering her contempt of a coxcomb, and defcribing all his follies to the life ; but the follies of her own fex the was rather inclined to extenuate or to pity.

When the was once convinced by open facts of any breach of truth or honour, in a perfon of high ftation, efpecially in the church, the could not conceal her indication, nor hear them named without thewing her difpleafure in her countenance; particularly one or two of the latter fort, whom the had known and effeemed, but deteffed above all mankind, when it was manifest that they had facrificed those two precious virtues to their ambition, and would much sooner have forgiven them the common immoralities of the laity.

. Her frequent fits of fickness, in most parts of her life, had prevented her from making that progress

in reading which the would otherwife have done. She was well verfed in the Greek and Roman flory, and was not unskilled in that of France and England. She fooke French perfectly, but forgot much of it by need and fickness. She had read carefully all the beft books of travels, which ferve to open and enlarge the mind. She underftood the Platent and Epicurean philosophy, and judged very well of the defects of the latter. She made ery judicious abstracts of the best books the had read. She underftood the nature of government, and could point out all the errors of Hobbes, bo h in that and religion. She had a good infight interphyfick, and knew fomewhat of anatomy; in both which fhe was inftructed in her younger days by an eminent phyfician, who had her long under his care, and bore the higheft efteem for her perfon and understanding. She had a true tafte of wit and good fenfe, both in poetry and profe, and was a perfect good critick of It le : neither was it eafy to find a more proper or impartial judge, whole advice an author might better rely on, if he intended to fend a thing into the world, provided it was on a fubject that came within the compais of her knowledge.. Yet, perhaps, the was fometimes too fevere, which is a fafe and pardonable error. She preferved her wit, judgement, and vivacity to the last; but often used to complain of her memory.

Her fortune, with fome acceffion, could not, as I have heard fay, amount to much more than two thousand pounds, whereof a great part fell with

1 er

her life, having Been placed upon annuities in England, and one in Ireland. In a perfon fo extraordinary, perhaps, it may be pardonable to mention fome particulars, although of little moment, further than to fet forth her character. Some prefent of gold-pieces being often made to her while the was a girl, by her mother and other friends, on promife to keep them, the grew into fuch a fpint of thrift, that, in about three years, they amounted to above two hundred pounds She used to shew them with boafting ; but her mother, apprehending the would be cheated of them prevaned, in fome monthe, and with great importunities, to have them put out to interest; when, the girl losing the pleasure of feeing and counting her gold, which the never failed of doing many times in a day, and defpairing of heaping up fuch another treasure, her humour took the quite contrary turn : the grew careless and fquandering of every new acquifition, and fo continued till about two and twenty; when, by advice of fome friends, and the fright of paying large bills of tradefinen, who enticed her into their debt, fhe began to reason pon her own folly, and was never at reft until fhe had discharged all her shop-bills, and refunded herfelf a confiderable fum the had run out. After which, by the addition of a few years and a fuperior understanding, the became, and continued all her life, a most prudent ceconomist ; yet Aill with a ftrong bent to the liberal fide, wherein the gratified herfelf by avoiding all expence in cloaths (which the ever despifed) beyond what was merely

merely decent. And, although, her frequent returns of fickneis were very chargeable, except fees to phyficians, of which the met with feveral fo ge nelous that the could force nothing on them (and indied fhe must otherwife have been undone), yet the never was without a confiderable fum of ready money. Infomuch that, upon her death, when her nearest hiends thought her very bare, her executors found in her firong box about a hundred and fifty pounds in gold. She Junented the narrow. nefs of her fortune in nothing to much, as that it did not enable her to entertait her friends fo often, and in fo hospitable a manne, as she defired. Yet they were always welcome; and, while the was in health to direct, were treated with neatness and elegance : fo that the revenues of her and her companion paffed for much more confiderable than they really were. They lived always in lodgings; their domesticks confisted of two maids and one man. She kept an account of all the family expences; from her arrival in Ireland to fome months before her death ; and the would often repine, when looking back upon the annals of he houfhold bills, that every thing necellary for life was double the price, while interest of money was funk almost to one half ; fo that the addition made to her fortune was indeed grown abfolutely neceffary.

[I fince writ as I found time].

But her chality to the poor was a duty not to be diminifhed, and therefore became a tax upon those tradefinen who furnish the sopperies of other ladies.

ladies. She bought cloaths as feldom as poffible, and those as plain and cheap as confisted with the lituation she was in; and wore no lace for many years. Either her judgment or fortune was extraordinary, in the choice of those on whom she beflowed her charity; for it went further in doing good than double the sum from any other hand. And I nave heard her say, the always met with gratitude from the poor : which must be owing to her skill in diffinguishing proper objects, as well as her gracious man ber in relieving them.

But fhe had anoth r quarry that much delighted her, although it may be thought a kind of check upon her bounty; however, it was a pleafure the could not refift : I mean that of making agreeable prefents, wherein I never knew her equal, although it be an affair of as delicate a nature as most in the courfe of life. She ufod to define a prefent, That it was a gift to a friend of fomething he wanted or was fond of, and which could not be cafily gotten for money. I am confident, during my acquaintance with her, the hath, in thefe and fom other line of liberality, disposed of to the value of feveral hundred pounds. As to prefents made to herfelf, the received them with great unwillingnefs, but especially from those to whom the had ever given any; being, on all occasions, the most difinterested mortal I ever knew or heard of

From her own disposition, at least as much as from the frequent want of health, fhe feldom made

any

any vifits; but her own lodgings, from before twenty years old, were frequented by many perfons of the graver fort, who all respected her highly, upon her good fenfe, good manners, and converfation. Among these were the late Primate Lindsay, Bp. bloyd, Bp. Afhe, Bp. Brown, Bp. Stearn, Bp. Pulleyn, with fome others of later date; and indeed the greatest number of her acquaintance was among the clergy, Honour, truth, liberality, good nature, and modefty, were the virtues the chiefly poffeffed, and most valued in her acquaintance; and, there in found them, would be ready to allow for fome defects, nor valued them lefs, although they did not fhine in Jearning or in wit; but would never give the least allowance for any failures in the former, even to those who made the greatest figure in either of the two latter. She had no use of any percon's liberality, yet her detestation of covetous people made her uneasy if fuch a one was in her company; upon which occasion, the would fay many things very entertaining and humourous.

She never interrupted any perfon who fooke; fhe laught at no miftakes they made, but helped them out with modefly; and if a good thing were fpoken, but neglected, fhe would not let it fall, but fet it in the beft light to those who were present. She liftened to all that was faid, and had never the least diffraction or absence of thought.

It was not fafe, nor prudent, in her prefence, to offend in the leaft word against modesty; for she

then

then gave full employment to her wit, her contempt, and referitment, under which even flupidity and brutality were forced to fink into confution; and the guilty perfon, by her future avoiding him like a bear or a fatyr, was never in a way to traffgrefs a fecond time.

It happened one fingle coxcomb, of the pert kind, was in her company, among feveral other ladies; and, in his flippant way, began to deliver fome double meanings : the reft flapped their fans, and used the other commente expedients practifed in fuch cafes, of appearing not to mind or comprehend what was faid. Her behaviour was very different, and perhaps may be cenfured. She faid thus to the man : " Sir, all thefe ladies and I un-" derstand your meaning very well, having, in " fpite of our care, too often met with those of "your fex who wanted manners and good fenfe. " But, believe me, neither virtuous nor even vici-" ous women love fuch kind of conversation. How-" ever, I will leave you, and report your behavi-" our : and, whatever visit I make, I mall first " enquire at the door whether you are in the house, " that I may be fure to avoid you." I know not whether a majority of ladies would approve of fuch a proceeding ; but I believe the practice of it would foon put an end to that corrupt conversation, the worst effect of dulness, ignorance, impudence, and vulgarity, and the highest affront to the modefty and underftanding of the female fex.

Vol. XVII.

By

. By returning very few vifits, the had not much company of her own fex, except those whom the most loved for their eafinefs, or esteemed for their good fenfe and those, not infifting on ceremony, came often to her. But the rather choic men for her companions, the ufual topicks of ladies difcourfe being fuch as the had little knowledge of, and lefs relish. Yet no man was upon the rack to entertain her, for the eafily defcended to any thing that was innocent and diverting. News, politicks, cenfure, family-management of town talk, fhe always diverted to fomething elfe; but these indeed feldom happened, for the chofe her company better : and therefore many, who miftook her and themfelves, having folicited her acquaintance, and finding themselves disappointed after a few visits, dropped off; and the was never known to enquire into the reason, or alk what was become of them.

She was never positive in arguing, and the usually treated those who were so, in a manner which well enough gratified that unhappy disposition; yet in such a fort as made it very contemptible, and at the same time did some our to the owners. Whether this proceeded from her easines in general, or from her indifference to perfons, or from her despair of mending them, or from the same practice which the much liked in Mr. Addison, I cannot determine; but when the saw any of the company very warm in a wrong opinion, the was more inclined to confirm them in it than oppose them. The excute

67

excule the commonly gave, when her friends afked the reafon, was, That it prevented noife, and faved time. Yet I have known her very angry with fome whom the much effeemed for fometimes falling into that infirmity.

She loved Ireland much better than the generality of those who owe both their birth and riches to it : and, having brought over all the fortune she had in money; left the reversion of the best part of it, one thousand pounds, to Dr. Stephens's Hospital. She detefted the typenny and injuffice of England, in their treatment of this kingdom. She had indeed reafon to love a country, where the had the efteem and friendship of all who knew her, and the univerfal good report of all who ever heard of her, without one exception, if I am told the truth by those who keep general conversation. Which character is the more extraordinary, in falling to a perfon of fo much knowledge, wit, and vivacity, qualities that are used to create envy, and confequently cenfure ; and must be rather imputed to her great modefly, gentle behaviour, and inoffenfivenets, than to her fuperior virtues.

Although her knowledge, from books and company, was much more extensive than usually falls to the fhare of her fex ; yet fhe was fo far from making a parade of it, that her female visitants, on their first acquaintance, who expected to discover it by what they call hard words and deep difcourfe, would be fometimes difappointed, and fay, they found

found the was like other women. But wife men, through all her modefty, whatever, they difcourfed on, could eafily obferve that the underftood them very well, by the judgment thewn in her obfervations as well as in her queftions.

F

[69]

OFTHE

EDUCATION OF LADIES.

T HERE is a fubject of controverly, which I have frequently met with, in mixed and felect companies of both fexes, and fometimes only of men; whether it be prudent to chufe a wife, who hath good natural fenfe, fome tafte of wit and and humour, fufficiently verfed in her own natural language, able to read and to relifh hiftory, books of travels, moral or entertaining difcourfes, and be a tolerable judge of the beauties in poetry. This queftion is generally determined in the negative by the women themfelves, but almost univerfally by the men.

We mut observe, that, in this debate, those whom we call men and women of fashion are only to be understood, not merchants, tradessen, or others of such occupations, who are not supposed to have flared in a liberal education. I except likewife all ministers of state, during their power, lawyers and physicians in great practice, perfons in such employments as take up the greater part of the day, and perhaps some other conditions of life which I cannot call to mind. Neither muss I forget to except all gentlemen of the army, from the general to ensign; because those qualifications abovementioned, in a wife, are wholly out of their E a

70 OF THE EDUCATION

element and comprehension; together with all mathematicians, and gentlemen lovers of mulick, metaphysicians, virtuosi, and great talkers, who have all amufements enough of their own. All these put together will amount to a great number of adversaries, whom I shall have no occasion to encounter, because I am already of their sentiments. Those persons, whom I mean to include, are the bulk of lords, knights, and squires throughout England, whether they reside between the town and country, or generally in either. I do also include those of the clergy, who have tolerably good preferments in Londan or any other parts of the kingdom.

The moft material arguments that I have met with, on the negative fide of this great queffion, are what I fhall now impartially report, in as flrong a light as I think they can bear.

It is argued, That the great end of marriage is propagation: that, confequently, the principal bufinels of a wife is to breed children, and to take care of them in their infancy: that the wife is to look on her family, watch over the fervance, the mat they do their work : that fhe be abfent from her houfe as little as poffible: that fhe is to obey all the lawful commands of her hufband; and vifit, or be vifited, by no perfons whom he difapproves. That her whole bufinefs, if well performed, will take up moft hours of the day: that the greater fhe is, and the more fervants fhe keeps, her infpection muft encreafe accordingly. For, as a family repreOF LADIES.

71

reprefents a kingdom, fo the wife, who is her hufband'se first minister, must, under him, direct all the officers of state, even to the lowest; and report their behaviour to her hufband, as the first minister does to his prince. That fuch a flation requires much time, and thought, and order; and, if well executed, leaves but little time for vifits or diversions.

That a humour of reading books, except those of devotion or housewifery, is apt to turn a woman's brain. That plays, romances, novels, and lovepoems, are only proper to inftruct them how to carry on an intrigue. That all affectation of knowledge, beyond what is merely domeftic, renders them vain, conceited, and pretending. That the natural levity of woman wants ballaft; and, when the once begins to think the knows more than others of her fex, she will begin to despise her husband, and grow fond of every coxcomb who pretends to any knowledge in books. That, the will learn scholanic words; make herfelf ridiculous by pronouncing them wrong, and applying them abfurdly in all companies. That in the mean time, her hous beli anairs, and the care of her children, will be wholly laid afide; her toilet will be crowded with all the under-wits, where the conversation will pass in criticifing on the last play or poem that comes out, and the will be careful to remember all the remarks that were made, in order to retail them in the next vifit, especially in company who know nothing of the matter. That fhe will have all the impertinence of a pedant, without the knowledge; F'A and

72 OF THE EDUCATION

and, for every new acquirement, will become fo much the worfe.

To fay the truth, that fhameful and almost univerfal neglect of good education among our nobility. gentry, and indeed among all others who are born to good eftates, will make this effay of little use to the prefent age : for, confidering the modern way of training up both fexes in ignorance, idlenefs, and vice, it is of little confequence how they are coupled together. And therefore my speculations on this subject can be only of use to a small number : for, in the prefent fituation of the world, none but wife and good men can fail of miffing their match, whenever they are disposed to marry; and confequently there is no reafon for complaint on either fide. The forms by which a hufband and wife are to live, with regard to each other and to the world, are fufficiently known and fixed, in direct contradiction to every precept of morality, religion, or civil inftitution : it would be therefore an idle attempt to aim at breaking fo firm an after blifhment.

But, as it fometimes happens, that an elder brother dies late enough to leave the younger at the univerfity, after he hath made fome progrefs in learning; if we fuppofe him to have a tolerable genius, and a defire to improve it, he may confequently learn to value and effeem wifdom and knowledge wherever he finds them, even after his father's death, when his title and effate come into his own poffeffion. Of this kind, I reckon, by a favourable compy tation, OF LADIES.

putation, there may poffibly be found, by a flrict fearch among the nobility and gentry throughout England, about five hundred. Among those of all other callings or trades, who are able to maintain a fon at the university, about treble that number. The fons of clergymen, bred to learning with any fuccels, must, by reason of their parents poverty, be very inconfiderables many of them being only admitted fervitors in colleges (and confequently proving good for nothing): I fhall therefore count them to be not above fourfcore. But, to avoid fractions, I shall suppose there may possibly be a round number of two thousand male human creatures in England (including Wales), who have a tolerable fhare of reading and good fenfe. I include in this lift all perfons of superior abilities, or great genius, or true judgment and tafte, or of profound literature, who, I am confident, we may reckon to be at leaf five and twenty.

I am cry glad to have this opportunity of doing minonour to my country, by a computation which I am afraid foreigners may conceive to be partial; when, out i only fifteen thousand families of lords and effated gentlemen, which may probably be their number, I suppose one in thirty to be tolerably educated, with a sufficient share of good fense. Perhaps the censure may be just. And therefore, upon cooler thoughts, to avoid all cavils, I shall reduce them to one thousand, which, at least, will be a number sufficient to fill both houses of parliament.

73

74 OF THE EDUCATION, &c.

The daughters of great and rich families, computed after the fame manner, will hardly amount to above half the number of the male : becaufe the care of their education is either left entirely to their mothers, or they are fent to boarding-fchools, or put into the hands of English or French governesses. and generally the worft that can be gotten for money. So that, after the reduction I was compelled to, from two thousand to one, half the number of well-educated nobility and gentry muft either continue in a fingle life, or be forced, to couple themfelves with women for whom they can poffibly have no esteem; I mean fools, prudes, coquettes, gamesters, faunterers, endless talkers of nonsense, splenetic idlers, intriguers, given to fcandal and cenfure.

LET

LETTERS

TO AND FROM

SEVERAL PERSONS.

LETTER I.

To Mr. BENJAMIN TOOKE.

Dublin, June 29, 1710.

SIR,

WAS in the country when I received your letter with the Apology inclosed in it [1]; and I had neither health nor hymour to finish that bufines. But the blame refts with you, that, if you thought it time, you did not print it when you had it. I have just now your last, with the complete Key. I believe it is so perfect a Grubsfreet-piece, it will be forgotten in a week. But it is strange that there can be no fatisfaction against a bookfeller, for publishing names in so bold a manner. I wish fome lawyer could advise you how I might have fatisfaction: for, at this rate, there is no book, however vile, which may not be fastened on me. I cannot but think that little Parson-cousin [m] of

[1] The Apology prefixed to the Tale of a Tub.

[m] He was Restor of Puttenbam in Surry, near Guildford, mine LETTERS.

76

mine is at the bottom of this; for, having lent him a copy of fome part of, &c. and he fhewing it, after I was gone for Ireland, and the thing abroad, he affected to talk fuspicioufly, as if he had fome fhare in it. If he fhould happen to be in town, and you light on him, I think you ought to tell him gravely, that, if he be the author, he thould fet his name to the &c; and railly him a little upon it: and tell him, if he can explain fome things, you will, if he pleafes, fet his name to the next edition. I should be glad to fee how far the foolifh impudence of a dunce could go. Well; I will fend you the thing, now I am in town, as foon as possible. But, I dare fay, you have neither printed the reft, nor finished the cuts; only are glad to lay the fault on me. I fhall, at the end, take a little contemptible notice of the thing you fent me; and I dare fay it will do you more good than hurt. If you are in fuch hafte, how came you to forget the Mifcellanies ?" I would not have you think of Steele for a publisher; he is too bufy., I will, one of these days, fend you fome hints, which I would have in a preface, and you may get fome friend to drefs them up. I have thoughts of fome other work one of these years; and I hope to fee you ere it be long ; fince it is like to be a new world, and fince I have the merit of fuffering by not complying with the old. Yours,-36.

LETTERS.

77

LETTER II.

Mr. TOOKE to Doctor SWIFT. London, July 10, 1710.

SIR

INCLOSED I have fent the Key, and think it would be much more proper to add the notes at the bottom of the respective pages they refer to, than printing them at the end by themfelves. As to the cuts, fir Andrew Fountain has had them from the time they were defigned, with an intent of altering them. But he is now gone into Norfolk, and will not return till Michaelmas; fo that, I think, they must be laid aside : for, unlefs they are very well done, it is better they were quite let alone. As to the Apology, I was not fo careless but that I took a copy of it before I set it to you, fo that I could have printed it eafily, but that you fent me word not to go on till you had altered fomething in it. As to that coufin of yours, which you speak of, I neither know him, nor ever heard of him till the key mentioned him. It was very indifferent to me which I proceeded on first, the Tale, or the Mifcellanies : but, when you went away, you told me there were three of four things should be sent over out of Ireland, which you had not here; which, I think, is a very reafonable excuse for myself in all these affairs. What I beg of you at prefent is, that you would return the Apology and this Key, with directions as to thè the placing it : although I am entirely of opinion to put it at the bottom of each page; yet shall fubmit. If this be not done foon, I cannot promife but fome rafcal or other will do it for us both; fince you fee the liberty that is already taken. I think too much time has already been loft in the Mifcellanies; therefore haften that : and whichever is in the most forwardness, I would begin on first. All here depend on an intire alteration. I am, $\mathfrak{C}c$.

LETTER III.

To the Earl of PETERBOROW.

February, 1710-11.

My Lord,

78

LENVY none of the queen's fubjects fo much as those who are abroad; and I defire to know, whether, as great a foul as your lordfhip has, you did not observe your mind to open and enlarge, after you were fome leagues at fea, and had left off breathing party-air. I am apt to think this fchim in politicks has cloven our understandings, and left us but just half the good sense that blazed in our actions: and we see the effect it has had upon our wit and learning, which are crumbled into pamphlets and penny-papers. The Ostaber club, which was in its rudiments when your lordfhip left us, is now growing up to be a party by itself, and begins to rail at the ministry as much as the Whigs Whigs do, but from topicks directly contrary. I am fometimes talked into frights, and told that all is ruined; but am immediately cured when I fee any of the ministry : not from the satisfaction they give me in any one point, but because-I fee them fo perfectly eafy, and I believe they could not be fo if they had any fear at heart. My comfort is, they are perfons of great abilities, and they are engaged in a good caufe. And what is one very good circumftance, as I told three of them the other day, they feem heartily to love one another, in fpite of the feandal of inconftancy which court-friendships lie under. And I can affirm to your lordship, they heartily love you too; which I take to be a great deal more than when they affure you fo themfelves. For even flatesmen will fometimes discover their paffions, especially their good ones.

LETTERS.

Here is a pamphlet come out, called *A letter ta* Jacob Banks, fhewing that the liberty of Sweden was deftroyed by the principle of paffive obedience. I know not whether his quotation be fair, but the piece is newdly written; and, in my opinion, not to be aniwered, otherwife than by difelaiming that fort of paffive obedience which the tories are charged with. This diffute would foon be ended, if the dunces, who write on each fide, would plainly tell us what the object of this paffive obedience is in our country. For, I dare fwear, nine in ten of the whigs will allow it to the legiflature, and as many of the tories deny it to the prince alone : and I hardly ever faw a whig and tory together, whom I could not immediately reconcile on that article, when I made them explain themfelves.

LETTERS

My lord, the Queen knew what fee did, when fhe fent your lordfbig to fpur up a dull northern court : Yet, I coafe's, I had rather have feen that activity of mind and body employed in conquering another kingdom, or the fame over again. I am,

My Lord, Sc.

LETTER IV.

To the earl of PETERBOROW.

May 4, 17110

@ antimp

My LORD,

80

I HAVE had the honour of your lordfhip's letter; and, by the first lines of it, have made a discovery that your lordship is come into the world about eighteen hundred years too late, and was born about half a dozen degrees too far to the North to employ that public virtue I always heard, ou did posses; which is now wholly useles, and which those very few that have it, are forced to lay as a fide when they would have business fucceed.

Is it not fome comfort, my lord, that you meet with the fame degeneracy of manners, and the fame neglect of the publick, among the honeft Germans, though, in the philosopher's phrase, differently modified ? and I hope, at least, we have one advantage advantage, to be mote polite in our corruptions than they.

8.

L T T E R S.

Northan O

· Our dvifions run further than perhaps your lordship's intelligence hath yet informed you of; That is, a triumvirate of our friends whom I have mentioned to you : I have to them more than once, upon occasion, that all my nope of their fuccels depended on their union; that I faw they loved one another, and hoped they would continue it, to remove that fcandal of inconftancy afcribed to court-friendfhips. I am not now fo fecure. I care not to fay more on fuch a fubject, and even this entre nous. My credit is not of a fize to do any fervice on fuch an occasion : but, as little as it is, I am fo ill a politician, that I will venture the lofs of it to prevent this mifchief; the confequences of which I am as good a judge of as any minister of state, and perhaps a better because I am not one.

When you writ your letter, you had not heard of Guifeard's attempt on Mr. Harley : fuppofing you know all the circumflances, I fhall not defeat upon it. We believe Mr. Harley will foon be treafurer, and be of the houfe of peers; and then we imagine the court will begin to deal out employments, for which every October-member is a candidate; and confequently nine in ten muft be difappointed: the effect of which we may find in the next feffion. Mr. Harley was yefterday to open to the houfe the ways he has thought of, to taife funds for fecuring the unprovided debts of Voc. XVII. G the nation ; and we are all impatient to know what his propofals are.

82

LETTES.

As to the imperfect account you fay you have received of difagreem nt. among ourfelves, your lordship knows that the names of Whig and Tory have quite altered their meanings, All who were for turning out he late ministry, we now generally call tories : nd, in that fenfe, I think it plain that there are among the tories three different interefts. One of those, I mean the ministry, who agree with your lordship and me, in a steady management for purfuing the true interest of the nation ; another is that of warmer heads, as the October -club and their adherents without doors; and a third is, I fear, of those who, as your lordship expresses it, would found a parly, and who would make fair weather in cafe of a change ; and fome of thefe laft are not inconfiderable.

Nothing can be more obliging than your lordfhip's remembering to mention me in your letters to Mr. Harley and Mr. St. John, when you are in the midft of fuch great affairs. I doubt I fhall want fuch an advocate as your lordfhip; for I believe, every man who has modefly or merit is but an ill one for himfelf. I defire but the fmalleft of those titles you give me on the outfide of your letter. My ambition is to live in England, and with a competency to fupport me with honour. The miniftry know by this time whether I am worth keeping; and it is eafier to provide for ten men in the church than one in a civil employment. But I renounce England and deanries, without a promife from your lordhip, under your own hand and feal, that I fhall have liberty to attend you whenever I pleafe. I forefee we fhall have a peace next year, by the fame fagasity that I have often forefeen when I was young I must leave the town in a week, becaufe my money is gone, and I can borrow no more. Beace will bring your lordhip home; and we must have you to adorn your country, when you fhall be no longer wanted to defend it. I am,

JETTERS.

My LORD, Ge

8

211

LETTER V.

To Mr. Secretary ST. JOHN [1].

Chelfea; May 11; 17116

SIR.

BEING convinced, by certain ominous prognoftics, that my life is too fhort to permit me the honour of ever dining another Saturday wh fir Simon Harcourt, knight, or Robert Harley, efq; I beg I may take the laft farewel of those two gentlemen to-morrow. I made this requeft on Saturday laft, unfortunately after you were gone; and they, like great flatefinen, pretended they could do nothing in it without your confent; particularly my lord-keeper, as a lawyer, raifed innumerable difficulties, although I fubmitted to allow you

[s] Afterwards lord Boling brokes

0.3

an hour's whifpering before dinner, and an hour after. My lord Rivers would not offer one word in my behalf; pretending ne himfelf was but a tolerated perfon. The kreper alledged you could do nothing but when all three were capitularly met, as if you could haver open but like a parish-cheft, with the three keys together. It grieves me to fee the prefent mining thus confederated to pull down my great spirit. Pray, fir, find an expedient. Finding expedients is the bufinefs of fecretaries of flate. I will yield to any reafonable conditions not below my dignity. I will not find fault with the victuals; I will reftore the water-glass that I stole, and folicit for my lord keeper's falary. And, fir, to fhew you I ain not a perfon to be fafely injured, if you dare refufe me justice in this point. I will appear before you in a pudding-fleeve gown, I will disparage your snuff, write a lampoon upon Nably Car, dine with you upon a foreign poftday; nay, I will read verfes in your prefence, until you fnatch them out of my hands. Therefore pray, fir, take pity upon me and yourfelf; and believe

LETTER

84

Sir,

me to be, with great respect,

Your most obedient and

most humble servant.

LET-

LETTER VI.

LETTERS,

Mr. SHOWER to the Lord High-Treasurer • OXFORD.

London, Dec. 20, 1711.

85

My Lord,

T HOUGH there be little reafon to expect your lordfhip fhould interpofe in favour of the Diffenters, who have been fo fhamefully abandoned, fold, and factified by their profeffed friends; the attempt is however fo glorious, in all its views, tendencies, and profpects, that, if it be not too late, I would most humbly beg your lordfhip not to be immoveable as to that matter. The fatal confequences of that bill cannot be expressed : I dread to think of fome of them; and fhall as much rejoice with many thousands, if you may be inftrumental to prevent it. May Heaven direct you in this, and all your great affairs for the public good of your country. I am,

My honoured lord,

Your most obedient servant, IOHN SHOWER.

LET-

LETTERS.

LETZER VII:

ANSWER to Mr. SHOWER [u], Duc. 21, 1713.

REVEREND SIP

86

TAD not a very painful diffemper confined me, I had defired the favour of feeing you fome time fince ; and I should have spoken very plainly to you, as I fhall whenever I fee you. have long foretold, that the Diffenters muft be faved whether they will or no; they refift even reftraining grace; and would almost convince me, that the notion of-man's being a mechanism is true in every part. To fee men moved as puppets, with rage for their interest, with envy acting against their own interest, having mens perfons in admiration : not only those of their own body, who certainly are the first who pretended to confummate wildom and deep policy; yet have flewn that they knew not the common affairs of this nation, but are der lers in thick clay. They are Epicureans in act, Puritans in profession, politicians in conceit, and a prey and laughing-flock to the Deifts and fynagogue of the libertines, in whom they have trufted, and to whole infallibility they have fold themfelves and their congregations. All they have done,

[u] The anfwer was written by Dr. Swift, as appears not only from his hand-writing, but particularly from a correction in proviginal draught. JETTERS.

87

or can do, fhat never make me their enemy. I pity poor deluded creatures, that have for feventeen years been acting against all their principles, and the liberty of this nation, without leaving fo much falt as to keep the body of them fweet. For there has not been one good bill, during that term of years, which they have not opposed in the house of commons ; contrary to the practice of those very few Diffenters, which were in the parliament in king Charles the Second's time, who thereby united themfelves to the country- gentlemen, the anyantage of which they found for many years after. But now they have lifted themfelves with thole, who had first denied our Saviour and now have fold them.

I have written this only to fhew you, that I am ready to do every thing that is practicable, to fave people who are bargained for by their leaders, and given up by their ministers : I fay, their ministers ; because it is averred and represented, that the diffenting ministers have been confulted, and are confenting to this bill. By what lies and arts they horought to this, I do not care to mension; but, as to myfelf, the engineers of this bill thought they had obtained a great advantage against me : Finding I had ftopped it in the house of commons, they thought to bring me to a fatal dilemma, whether it did or did not pass. This would have no influence with me; for I will act what I think to be right, let there be the worft enemies in the world of one fide or other. I guess, by your letter, that you

2.2

you do not know that the bill, reiterday, paffed both houfes, the lords having agreed to the amendments made by the commons; fo that there is no room to do any thing upon that head.

What remains is, to defire, that the Diffenters may ferioufly think from whence they are fallen, and do their first works, — and recover their reputation of fobriety, integrity, and love of their country, which is the fincere and hearty prayer of,

REVEREND SIR,

Your most faithful and

most humble fervant,

OXFORD.

LETTER VIII.

To Mrs. HILL,

May, 1712.

MADAM,

I WAS commanded fome days ago to do what I had long a mind to, but avoided becaufe I would not offend your prudence, or firain your eyes. But my lord *Malbam* affures me there is no danger of either; and that you have courage enough to read a letter, though it comes from a man, provided it be one of no confequence, which his lordfhip would infinuate to be my cafe; but, I hope, LETTERS.

89

hope, you will not affront me fo highly as to understand it fo. There is not a grain of news in this town, or five miles about it, worth fending you ; and what we receive from Windfor is full as infignificant, except the accounts of the queen's health, and your house keeping. We are affured that you keep a conftant table, and that your guefts leave you with full fromachs and full pockets; that Dr. Arbuthnot fometimes leaves his beloved green cloth, to come and receive your chidings, and pick up your money. We intend fhortly to reprefent your cafe to my lord treasurer, as what deferves commiferation; but we hope the matter is already fettled between his lordship and you, and that you are instructed to be thus magnificent, in order to carry on the caufe. We reckon his lordfhip's life is now fecure, fince a combination of band-boxes and ink-horns, the engines of late times, were employed in vain to deftroy him. He will do me the justice to tell you, that I never fail of toasting you under the name of the Governess of Dunkirk, and hat you have the honour to be very particularly in my good graces. My lady Malham Ifill continues in a doubtful state of neither up nor down; and one of her fervants told mine, that they did not expect the would cry out this fortnight. I faw, yesterday, our brother Hill, who promifes to be more thrifty of his health, and feems to have a pretty good flock of it. I hope you receive no vifits from the head-ache and the fpleen : and one who knows your conflitution very well, advifes you,

LETTER,S.

you, by all means, against fitting in the dusk at at your window, or on the ground, leaning on your hand, or at fee-faw in your chair.

I am,

MADAM, GC.

LETTER IX.

TO GENERAL HILL [x].

Windfor-Cafle, Aug. 12, 1712.

SIR,

90

TITH great difficulty, I recovered your prefent of the finest box in France, out of the hands of Mrs. Hill : fhe allowed her own to be the prettieft, but then mine was the handfomeft; and, in fhort, fhe would part with neither. I pleaded my brotherhood, and got my lord and lady Masham to intercede : and, at last, the threw it me with a heavy figh : but now it is in my poffeffion, I with you had fent a paper of directions how T shall keep it. You that fit at your eafe, and lave nothing to do but keep Dunkirk, never confider the difficulties you have brought upon me : twenty ladies have threatened to feize or furprife my box ; and what are twenty thousand French or Dutch in comparison of those? Mrs. Hill fays, it was a very idle thing in you to fend fuch a prefent to a man who can neither punish nor reward you, fince Grub-

[x] Brother to lady Masham.

Areet

LETTERS.

91

freet is no more: for the parliament has killed al I the Mules of Grub-/treet, who yet ; in their laft moments, cried out nothing but Dunkirk. My lord treasurer, who is the most malicious perfon in the world, fays you ordered a goofe to be drawn at the bettom of my box, as a reflexion upon the clergy; and that I ought to refent it : but I am not angry at all, and his lordinip observes by halves : for the goofe is there drawn pecking at a fnail, just as I do at him, to make him mend his pace in relation to the publick, although it be hitherto in vain. And besides, Dr. Arbuthnot, who is a scholar, fays you meant it as a compliment for us both : that I am the goofe who fayed the Capitol by my cackling, and that his lordfhip is reprefented by the fnail, becaufe he preferves his country by delays. But my lord Malham is not to be endured : he observed, that, in the picture of the infide, which reprefents a great company dancing, there flands a fool with a cap and bells, and he would needs understand that figure as applied to me. And the worft of it , that I happened, laft night, to be abmy lady duchefs of Shrewfbury's ball : where, looking a little fingular among fo many fine ladies and gentlemen, his lordship came and whispered me to look at my box; which I refented fo highly, that I went away in a rage, without flaying for fupper. However, confidering of it better, after a night's fleep, I find all this is nothing but envy, and a defign to make a quarrel between you and me : but it shall not o fo; for I hope your intentions were good, however

LETTER.S.

however malice may mifreprefent them. And though I am ufed ill by all yous family, who win my money and laugh at me, yet, to vex them more, I will forgive them for your fake; and, as foon as I can break loofe, will come to *Dunkirk* for a fortnight, to get a little cafe from my many perfecutions, by the *Harleys*, the *Mafhams*, and the *Hills* ; only I intend to change my habit, for fear colonel *Killigrew* i nould miftake me for a chinney-fweeper, In the mean time, I wifh you all fuccefs in your government, loyal *French* fubjects, virtuous ladies, little champuign, and much health; and am, with the trueft refpect and efteem,

Sir,

92

Your most obedient

humble fervant and brother,

LETTER X.

. To Lady O R K N E Y.

November 21, 1712.

MADAM,

W HEN, upon parting with your ladyfhip, you were pleafed to tell me I fhould find your prefent at home, natural justice prompted me to refolve that the first use I made of it should be in paying acknowledgments to my benefactor. But, when I opened the writing-table, which I must now call

all mine, I found you had neither fent pens, ink, 10r paper, fufficient for fuch an undertaking. But ought to tell your ladyfhip in order, that I first tot there a much more valuable thing : and I canlot do greater honour to my fcrutoire, than to afure your ladyihip that your letter is the first thing have put in it, and shall be the last I will ever ake out. I must tell your ladyship, that I am his moment under a very great concern. I was ully convinced that I fhould write with a new pirit, by the influence of the materials you fent ne; but it is quite otherwife : I have not a grain of invention, whether out of the confusion which attendeth us when we ftrive too much to acquit ourelves, or whether your pens and ink are fullen, ind think themfelves difgraced fince they have changed their owner. I heartily thank your ladythip, for making me a prefent that looks like a fort of atablishment. I plainly see, by the contrivance, that, if you were first minister, it would have been a cathedral. As it is, you have more contributed towards fixing me, than all the ministry together ; fo, it is difficult to travel with this equipage, and it will be impossible to travel or live without it. You have an undoubted title to whatever papers this table shall ever contain (except your letter), and I defire you will pleafe to have another key made for it; that, when the court shall think fit to give me a room worth putting it into, your ladyship may come and fearch it whenever you pleafe.

LETTERS.

I beg

93

LETTERS 44 I beg your ladyfhip to join in laughing with me, at my unreafonable vanity, when I wifhed that the motto written about the wax was-a defcription of yourfelf. But, if I am difappointed in that, your ladyfhip will be fo in all the reft ; even this ink will never be able to convey your ladyfhip's note as it ought. The paper will contain no wonders, but when it mentions you ; noither is the feal any otherwife an emblem of my life, than by the deep in preffion your ladyfhip has made, which nothing but my death can wear out. By the in-fcription about the pens, I fear there is forme miltake; and that your ladyfhip did not defign them for me. However, I will keep them until you can find the perfon you intended fhould have them. and who will be able to dispose of them according to your predictions. I cannot find that the workman you employed, and directed, has made the least mistake : but there are four implements wain ing. The two first I shall not name, because an odd superstition forbids us to accept them from our friends; the third is a fpunge, which the people long have given to ill a reputation to, that I vow it shall be no gift of your ladyshp : the last is a flat ivory instrument, used in folding up of letters, which I infift you must provide.

See, Madam, the first fruits this unlucky prefent of yours has produced. It is but giving a fiddle to a foraper, or a peftle and mortar to an apothecary, or a Tory pamphlet to Mrs. Ramfay. Nothing is o great a diffeouragement to generous perfons as he fear of being worried by acknowledgments. 2 Cdes, your ladyfhip is an unfufferable kind of giver, making every prefent fifty times the value, by the circumfrances and manner. And I know people in the world, who would not oblige me fo nuch, at the coft of 1000/. as you have done at that of 20/. which, I must needs tell you, is an unconfcionable way of dealing, and whereof, I believe, nobody alloc is fo guilty as yourfelf. In short, you deceive my eyes and corrupt my ju gment; nor am I now fure of any thing, but that of being, Ga.

LETERS.

LETTER XI.

To the Duchels of O R M O N D.

December 20, 1712.

95

MADAM,

A NY other perfon, of lefs refinement and prudence than myfelf, would be at a lofs how thank your grace, upon the furprize of coming home laft night, and finding two pictures where only one was demanded. But I underftand your grace's malice, and do here affirm you to be the greateft prude upon earth. You will not fo much as let your picture be alone in a room with a man, no not with a clergyman, and a clergyman of five and forty; and therefore refolved my lord duke fhould accompany it, and keep me in awe, that I might not prefume to look look too often upon it. For my own part, I begin afready to repent that I ever begged your grace's picture ; and could almost find in my heart to fend it you back ; for, although it be the most beautiful fight I ever beheld, except the originaly yet the veneration and refpect it fills me with, will always make me think I am in your grace's prefence ; will hinder me from faying and writing twenty idle things, that used to divert me : will fit me labouring upon mejeftic, fublime ideas, at which I have no manner of talent; and will make those who come to visit me think I am grown, on the fudden, wonderful fately and referved. But, in life, we must take the evil with the good; and it is one comfort, that I know how to be revenged. For the fight of your grace's refemblance will perpetually remind me of paying my duty to your perfon; which will give your grace the torment, and me the felicity, of a more frequent attendance.

LETERS

96

But, after all, to deal plainly with your grace, your picture (and I muft fay the fame of my ford duke's) will be of very little ufe, further than to let others fee the honour you are pleafed to do r. For all the accomplifhments of your mind and perfon are fo deeply printed in my heart, and reprefent you fo lively to my imagination, that I fhould take it for a high affront, if you believed it in the power of colours to refresh my memory : almost as high a one, as if your grace fhould deny me the juffice of being, with the most profound respect and gratitude, MADAM, Your Grace's, &. L E T-

LETTERS.

LETTER XII.

To the duke of ARGYLE.

January 20, 1712-13.

My LORD,

WOULD myfelf have delivered the answer I Isfent veflerday to your grace at court, by Dr. Arbuthnet, NI had not thought the right of complaining to be on my fide : for I think it was my due, that you fhould have immediately told me whatever you had heard amils of my conduct to your grace. When I had the honour to be first known to those in the ministry, I made it an exprefs condition, that whoever did me ill offices, they should inform me of what was said, and hear my vindication ; that I might not be mortified with countenances eltranged of the fudden, and be at a lofs for the caufe. And, I think, there is no perfon alive, whole favour or protection I would purc. fe at that expence. I could not fprak to the difadvantage of your grace without being ungrateful (which is an ill word), fince you were pleased, voluntarily, to make fo many professions of favour to me for fome years past; and your being a duke and a general would have fwayed me not at all in my respect for your person, if I had not thought you to abound in qualities, which I wish were easier to be found in those of your rank. I have indeed fome-VOL. XVII. H

fometimes heard what your grace was told I reported ; but, as I am a ftranger to coffee-houfes. fo it is a great deal below me to fpread coffee-houte reports. This accufation is a little the harder upon me, becaufe I have always appeared fond of your grace's character; and have, with great industry, related feveral of your generous actions, on purpole to remove the imputation of the only real fault (for I ay nothing of common frailties) which I ever heard laid to your charge. I copfefs, I have often thought that Homer's defcription of Achilles bore some re emblance to your grace, but I do not remember that ever I faid fo. At the fame time, I think few men were ever born with nobler qualities, to fulfil and adorn every office of a fubject, a friend, and a protector, &c.

LETTER XIII.

To Lord Chancellor HARCOURT.

May, 1713.

My LORD,

98

I WONDER your lordfhip would prefume to go out of town, and leave me in fear that I thould not fee you before I go to *Ireland*, which will be in a week. It is a ftrange thing, you fhould prefer your own health, and eafe, and convenience, before my fatisfaction. I want your lordfhip for my folicitor. I want your letter to your younger brother LETTERS.

brother of *ireland*, to put him under my government: I want an opportunity of giving your lordfhip my humble thanks, for a hundred favours you have done me: I wanted the fight of your lordfhip this day in *York-buildings* [y]. Pray, my lord, come to town before I leave it, and fupply all my wants. My lord-treafurer ufes me barbaroufly; appoints to carry me to *Kenfington*, and makes me walk four inites at midnight. He laughs when I mention a thoufand pound, which h gives me; though a thoutand pound is a very ferious thing, &c.

LETTER XIV.

To Mr. ADDISON.

May 13, 1713.

99

SIR,

I WAS told yefterday, by feveral perfons, that Mr. Steele had reflected upon me in his Guardia; which I could hardly believe, until, fending for the paper of the day, I found he had, in feveral parts of it, infinuated with the utmost malice, that I was author of the Examiner; and abufed me in the groffeft manner he could poffibly invent, and fet his name to what he had written. Now, fir, if I am not author of the Examiner; how will Mr. Steele be able to defend himfelf from the impu-

[y] Lord Treasurer Oxford then lived there.

H 2

tation

LETTERS,

tation of the higheft degree of bafenefs, mgracitude, and injuffice? Is he fo ignorant of my temper, and of my flyle? Has he never heard that the author of the Examiner (to whom I am altogether a ftranger [2]) did, a month or two ago, vindicate me from having any concern in it? Should not Mr. Steele have first expossulated with me as a friend? Have I deferved this usage from Mr. Steele, who knows very well that my lord treasfurer has kept him in his employment upon my intreasty and interceffion? My lord chancellor and lord Bolingbroke will be witneffes, how I was reproached by my lord treasfurer, upon the ill returns Mr. Steele made to his lordship's indulgence, &:

LETTER XV.

Mr. STEELE to Dr. SWIFT.

SIR,

100

May 19, 1713.

M.R. Addison fnewed me your letter, wherein you mention me. They laugh at you, if they make you believe your interpolition has kept me thus long in my office. If you have fpoken in my behalf at any time, I am glad I have always

[z] The reader will pleafe to recollect, that Dr. Swift never writ any Examiners after June 7, 1711. He took up that paper at Number XIII. and laid it down at Number XLIV. See Vol. VIII. of his works. The Examiner was continued by Mr. Oldifworth, under the patronage of the miniftry.

treated

LETTERS. treated you with respect ; though I believe you an cocomplice of the Examiner. In the letter you are angry at, you fee I have no reason for being so merciful to him, but out of regard to the imputation you lie under. You do not in direct terms fay you are not concerned with him; but make it an argument of your innocence, that the Examiner has declared you have nothing to do with him. I believe I could prevail upon the Guardian to fay there was a miltake in putting my name in this paper : but the English would laugh at us, should we argue in fo Irifb a manner. I am heartily glad of your being made dean of St. Patrick's. I am, Sir,

> Your most obedient humble fervant, RICHARD STEELE.

LETTER XVI.

To Mr. STEELE.

SIR.

[a] I may probably know better, when they are

[a] It has unluckily happened that two or three lines have been torn by accident from the beginning of this letter; and, by the fame. accident, two or three lines are miffing towards the latter part, which were written on the back part of the paper which was torn off. But what remains of this letter will, I prefume, be very fatisfactory to the intelligent reader, upon many accounts, and efpecially becaufe a light into this affair will justify the prodigious feverity of Dr. Swift's pen agains Mr. Steele, in his Public Spirit of the Whigs.

disposed

TOI

LETTERS, 102 difpofed ** * * * * The cafe was thus I did with the utmost application, and defiring to lay all my credit upon it, defire Mr. Harley (as he then, was called) to fhew you mercy. He faid he would. and wholly upon my account : that he would appoint you a day to fee him : that he would not expect you should quit any friend or principle. Some days after, he told me he had appointed you a day, and you had not kept it; upon which he reproached me, as engaging for more than I could answer: and advifed me to more caution another time. I told him, and defired my lord chancellor [b] and lord Bolingbroke to be witneffes, that I would never speak for or against you as long as I lived; only I would, and that it was still my opinion, you fhauld have mercy till you gave further provocacation. This is the hiftory of what you think fit to call, in the spirit of infulting, " their laugum, "at me :" And you may do it fecurely ; for, by the most inhuman dealings, you have wholly put it out of my power, as a Chriftian, to do you the least ill office. Next I defire to know, whicher the greatest services ever done by one man to another, may not have the fame turn as properly applied to them ? And, once more, fuppofe they did laugh at me, I ask whether my inclinations to ferve you merit to be rewarded by the vileft treatment, whether they fucceeded or no ? If your interpretation were true, I was laughed at only for your

[b] Lord Harcourt.

lake ;

LETTERS. 103 fake, which, I think, is going pretty far to ferve a friend. As to the letter I complain of, I appeal to your most partial friends, whether you ought not either to have afked, or written to me, or defired to have been informed by a third hand, whether I were any way concerned in writing the Examiner? And, if I had fhuffled, or answered indirectly, or affirmed it, or faid I would not give you Tatisfaction ; you might then have wrecked your revenge with fome colour of juffice. I have feveral times affured Mr. Addison, and fifty others, that I had not the leaft hand in writing any of those papers ; and that I had never exchanged one fyllable with the supposed author in my life, that I can remember, nor even feen him above twice, and that is mixed company, in a place where he came to pay his attendance. One thing more I huft obiewe to you, that, a year or two ago, when fome printers used to bring me their papers in manufcript, I abfolutely forbid them to give any hints against Mr. Addison and you, and some others; and have frequently ftruck out reflexions upon you in particular, and fhould (I believe) have done it fliling if I had not wholly left off troubling myfelf about those kind of things.

I proteft I never faw any thing more liable to exception, than every part is of the letter you were pleased to write me. You plead, that I do not, in mine to Mr. Addison, in direct terms, fay am not concerned with the Examiner : And is that an excufe for the most favage injuries in the world a week

LETTER S. 104 week before ? How far you can prevel with the Guardian I mall not trouble myfelf to enquire; and am more concerned how you will clear your own honour and confcience, than my reputation. I fhall hardly lofe one friend by what you [c]* I know not any " Taugh at me for any abfurdity of yours. There are folecisms in morals as well as in languages; and to which of the virtues you will reconcile your conduct to me, is past my imagination. Be pleafed only to put these questions to ysarfelf. If Dr. Swift be entirely innocent of what I accuse him. how fhall I'be able to make him fatisfaction ? And how do I know but he may be intirely innocent ? If he was laughed at only becaufe he folicited for me, is that a sufficient reason for me to fay the vileft things of him in print, un ler my hand, without any provocation ? And, how do I know but he may be in the right, when he fays I was kept in my employment at his interpolition ? If he never on e reflected on me the leaft in any paper, and hath hindered many others from doing it, how can I justify myfelf, for endeavouring in mine to ruin his credit as a Christian and a clergyman ? 1 am.

SIR,

Your most obedient humble fervant,

T. S.

LET-

[c] Here the manufcript is torn.

LETTER XVII.

LET

Mr. STEELE to Dr. SWIFT. SIR.

Bloomfbury, May 26, 1713.

TERS.

105

THAVE received yours, and find it is impoffi-L ble for a man to judge in his own cafe. For an allusion to you, as one under the imputation of helping the Esaminer, and owning I was reftrained out of respect to you, you tell Addison, under your hand, you think me the vileft of mankind, and bid hin tell me fo. I am obliged to you for any kind things faid in my behalf to the treafurer; and affure you, when you were in Ireland, were the conftant subject of my talk to men in power at time. As to the vileft of mankind, it would be a glorious world if I were. For I would not conceal my thoughts in favour of an njured man, though all the powers on earth gamfaid it, to be made the first man in the nation. This polition, I know, will ever obstruct my way in the world; and I have conquered my defires accordingly. I have refolved to content myfelf with what I can get by my own industry, and the improvement of a small eftate, without being anxious whether I am ever in a court again or not. I do affure you, I do not fpeak this calmly, after the ill-ufage in your letter to Addison, out of terror of your wit or my lord treasurer's power, but pure kindness to the 5

the agreeable qualities, I once fo pationately delighted in, in you. You know, I know nobody, but one that talked after you, could tell Addison had bridled me in point of party. This was ill hinted, both with relation to him, and,

SIR,

Your most obedient,

humble fervant.

RICHARD STEELE.

I know no party; but the truth of the queffion ion what I will fupport as well as I car, when an man I honour is attacked.

LETTER XVIII.

To Mr. STEELE.

SIR,

May 27, 1713.

THE reafon I give you the trouble of this reply to your letter, is becaufe I am going in a very few days to *Ireland*: and, although I intended to return towards winter, yet it may happen, from the common accidents of life, that I may never fee you again.

In your yesterday's letter, you are pleased to take the complaining fide, and think it hard I should write

107

30

write to Mr. Addison as I did, only for an allufion. This allufion was only calling a clergyman of fome little diffinction an infidel : A clergyman, who was your friend, who always loved you, who had endeavoured at leaft to ferve you; and who, whenever he did write any thing, made it facred to himfelf never to fling out the leaft hint againft you.

One thing you are pleafed to fix on me, as what you are fure of; that the Examiner had talked after me, when he faid Mr. Addison had bridled you in point of party. I do not read one in fix of those papers, nor ever knew he had fuch a paffage; Ind I am fo ignorant of this, that I cannot tell what it means: whether, that Mr. Addison kept you close to a party, or that he his sed you from writing about party. I never talked or writ to that author in my life; fo that he could not have learned it from me. And, in fort, I folemnly affirm, that, with relation to every friend I have, I am as innocent as it is poffible for a human creature to be. And, whether you believe me or not, I think, with fubmillion, you ought to act as if you believed me, till you have demonstration to the contrary. I have all the ministry to be my witneffes, that there is hardly a man of wit of the adverse party, whom I have not been so bold as to recommend often and with earneftnefs to them. For, I think, principles at prefent are quite out of the cafe, and that we dispute wholly about perfons. In these last you and I differ ; but in the other, other, I think, we agree: for I have in print profeffed myfelf in politicks to be what we formerly called a Whig.

LETTERS.

As to the great man [d] whole defence you undertake; though I do not think fo well of him as you do, yet I have been the caule of preventing five hundred hard things to be faid againft him.

I am fenfible I have talked too much when myfelf is the fubject: therefore I conclude with fincere wifhes for your health and profperity, and am,

SIR,

108

Your, &c.

You cannot but remember, that, in the only thing I ever published with my name, I cook care to celebrate you as much as I could, and in as nondfome a manner, though it was in a letter to the prefent lord treasfurer.

[d] Duke of Marlborough.

LET-

LETTER XIX.

To Lord Treasurer OXFORD.

On the Death of his Daughter, the Marchionefs of Gaermarthen.

My Lord, .

November 21, 1713.

109

TOUR lerdship is the perfon in the world to I whom every body ought to be filent upon fuch an occasion as this, which is only to be fupported by the greatest wildom and strength of mind; wherein, God knows, the wifest and best of us, who would prefume to offer their thoughts, are far vour inferiors. It is true, indeed that a great misfortune is apt to weaken the m. c, and difturb the understanding, This, indeed, might be some pretence to us to administer our confolations, if we had been wholly ftrangers to the perfon gone. But, my lord, whoever has the honour to know her, wants a comforter as much as your lordhip; becaule, though their lofs is not to great, yet they have not the fame firmnels and prudence, to support the want of a friend, a patroners, a benefactor, as you have to support that of a daughter. My lord, both religion and reafon forbid me to have the leaft concern for that lady's death, oupon her own account; and he must be an ill Chriftian, or a perfect ftranger to her virtues, who would not with himfelf, with all fubmiffton to God

God Almighty's will, in her condition. But your lordship, who hath loft fuch a daughter, and we, who have loft fuch a friend, and the world, which hath loft fuch an example; have, in our feveral degrees, greater caufe to lament, than, perhaps, was ever given by any private perfon before. For, my lord, I have fat down to think of every aniable quality that could enter into the composition of a lady, and could not fingle out one, which the did not poffers in as high a perfection as human nature is capable of. But, as to your lordship's own particular, as it is an unconceivable misfortune to have loft fuch a daughter, fo it is a poffession which few can boaft of, to have had fuch a daughter. I have often faid to your lordship, that I never knew any one, by many degrees, fo happy i, their domeftic as you; and I affirm you are fo full, though not by fo many degrees : From whence : is very obvious, that your lordship should reflect up n what you have left, and not upon what you have loft.

To fay the truth, my lord, you began to be too happy for a mortal; much more happy than is ufual with the difpenfations of Providence long to continue: You had been the great infrument of preferving your country from foreign and domeftic ruin: you have had the felicity of establishing your family in the greatest lustre, without any obligation to the bounty of your prince, or any industry of your own you have triumphed over the violence and treachery of your enemies, by your

your courage and abilities: and, by the fleadiness of your temper, over the inconftancy and caprice of your mends. Perhaps your lordfhip has felt too much complacency within yourfelf, upon this univerfal fuccels: and God Almighty, who would not difeppoint your endeavours for the publick, thought fit to punifh you with a domeffic lofs, where he knew your heart was most exposed; and, at the fame time, has fulfilled his own wife purposes, by rewarding, in a better life, that excellent creature he has taken from you.

I know not, my lord, why I write this to you, nor hardly what I am writing. I am fure, it is not from any compliance with form; it is not from thinking that I can give your lordfhip any eafe. I think it was an impulse upon me that I should fay fomething: and whether I shall fend you what I have written, I am yet in doubt, &c.

LETTER XX.

To the Earl of PETERBOROW.

MY LORD, London, May 18, 1714. HAD done myfelf the honour of writing to your excellency, above a month before yours of March the 5th came to my hands. The Saturday's dinners have not been refumed fince the queen's return from Windfor; and I am not forry, fince it became fo mingled an affembly, and of fo little ufe either to bufinefs or convertation: fo that I was

I was content to read your queries to our two great, friends. The treasurer fluck at them all; but the fecretary acquitted himfelf of the first, by assuring me he had often written to your excellency.

I was told, the other day, of an answer you make to fomebody abroad, who enquired of you the fate and dispositions of our court : that you could not tell, for you had been out of England a fortnight. In your letter, you mention the World of the Moon, and apply it to England; but the moon changes but once in four weeks. By both thefe instances, it appears you have a better opinion of our fteadinefs than we deferve; for I do not remember, fince you left us, that we have continued above four days in the fame view, or four minutes with any manner of concert. I affure you, my lord, to the concern I have for the common caufe, with relation to affairs both at home and abroad. and from the perfonal love I bear to our friends in power, I never led a life fo thoroughly uneafy as I do at prefent. Our fituation is fo bad, that our enemies could not, without abundance of inventionand Gability, have placed us fo ill, if we had left it entirely to their management. For my own part, my head turns round; and, after every conversation, I come away just one degree worfe informed than I went. I am glad, for the honour of our nation, to find by your excellency's letter, that fome other courts have a fhare of frenzy, though not equal, nor of the fame nature with ours. The height of honest men's wishes at prefent

fent is to rub off this feffion; after which, nobody has the impudence to expect that we fhall not immediately fall to pieces: nor is any thing I write he leaft fecret, even to a whig footman.

LETTERS.

The queen is pretty well at prefent; but the reaft disorder she has, puts all in alarm; and, when it is over, we act as if the were immortal. Neither is it possible to perfuade people to make any preparations against an evil day. There is a negotiation now in hand, which, I hope, will not be abortive : the States-General are willing to declare themfelves fully fatisfied with the peace and the queen's measures, &c. and that is too popular a matter to flight. It is impoffible to tell you whether the prince of Hanover intends to come over or no. I should think the latter, by the accounts I have seen; yet our adversaries continue firemoufly to affert otherwife, and very induffrioufly give out, that the lord treafurer is af the bottom; which has given fome jealoufies not only to his best friends, but to fome I shall not name; yet I am confident they do him wrong. This formidable journey is the perpetual fubject both or court and coffee-house chat.

Our mysterious and unconcerted ways of proceeding have, as it is natural, taught every body to be refiners, and to reason themselves into a thousand various conjectures: even I, who converse most with people in power, am not free from this evil: and, particularly, I thought myself twenty times in the right, by drawing conclusions very Vol. XVII. I regularly

regularly from premifes which have proved wholly, wrong. I think this, however, to be a plain proof that we act altogether by chance; and that the game, fuch as it is, plays itfelf.

By the prefent enclosed in your excellency's 'et. ter, I find the Sicilians to be bad delineators, and worfe poets. As fneakingly as the prince looks at the bishop's foot, I could have made him look ten times worfe, and have done more right to the piece, by placing your excellency there, reprefenting your miftrefs the queen, and delivering the crown to the bifhop, with orders where to place it. I should like your new king very well, if he would make Sicily his conftant refidence, and ufe Savoy only as a commendam. Old books have given me great ideas of that island. I imagine every acre there worth three in England; and that a wife prince, in fuch a fituation, would, after fome years, be able to make what figure he pleafed in the Mediterranean.

The duke of Shrew/bury, not liking the weather on our fide the water, continues in Ireland, although he formally took his leave there fix weeks ago. *Ton. Harley* is every hour expected here, and writes me word, he has fucceeded at *Hanover* to his wifhes. Lord Strafford writes the fame, and gives himfelf no little merit upon it.

Barber the printer was, fome time ago, in great diffres, upon printing a pamphlet, of which evil tongues would needs call me the author [e]: he

[e] The Public Spirit of the Whigs.

was .

was brought before your houfe, which addreffed the queen in a body, who kindly published a prociamation with 300% to discover. The fault was, calling the Scats a fierce poor Northern people. So rell protected are those who fcribble for the government. Upon which, I now put one query to ybur excellency, what has a man without employment to do among ministers, when he can neither ferve himself, his friends, nor the publick?

In my former letter, which I suppose was fent to Paris to meet you there, I gave you joy of the government of Minorca. One advantage you have by being abroad, that you keep your friends; and I can name almost a dozen great men; who thoroughly hate one another, yet all love your lordfirip. If you have a mind to preferve their friendflip, keep at a diffance; or come over and fnew your power, by reconciling at leaft two of them; and remember, at the fame time, that this laft is an impossibility. If your excellency were here, I would speak to you without any constraint; but the fear of accidents, in the conveyance of the letter, makes me keep to generals. I am fure you would have prevented a great deal of ill, if you had continued among us; but people of my level must be content to have their opinion asked, and to fee it not followed; although I have always given it with the utmost freedom and impartiality. "I have troubled you too much; and, as a long letter from you is the most agreeable thing one can I a receive,

116 LETTERS. receive, fo the most agreeable return would be a short one. I am ever, with the greatest respect and truth,

My LORD,

Your Excellency's

most obedient and

most humble servant.

LETTER XXI.

To Lord Treasurer OXFORD.

My Lord,

Fuly 1ft, 1714.

WHEN I was with you, I have faid more than once that I would never allow quality or flation made any real difference between men. Being now abfent and forgotten, I have changed my mind: you have a thoufand people who can pretend they love you, with as much appearance of fincerity as I; fo that, according to common juftice, I can have but a thoufandth part in return of what I give. And this difference is wholly owing to your flation. And the misfortune is ftill the greater, becaufe I always loved you juft fo much the worfe for your flation. For, in your public capacity, you have often angered me to the heart; but, as a private man, never once.

117

So that, if I only look towards myfelf, I could with you a private man to-morrow. For I have nothing to afk, at least nothing that you will give, which is the fame thing : and then you would fee whether I should not, with much more willingnefs, attend you in a retirement, whenever you Allegse to give me leave, than ever I did at London or Windfor. From these fentiments, I will never write to you, if I can help it, otherwife than as to a private perfon, or allow myfelf to have been obliged by you in any other capacity.

The memory of one great inftance of your candour and justice, I will carry to my grave : that, having been in a manner domestic with you for almost four years, it was never in the power of any public or concealed enemy to make you think in of me, though malice and envy were often employed to that end. If I live, pofterity shall know that, and more; which, though you and fomebody that shall be nameless feem to value less than I could with, is all the return I can make you. Will you give me leave to fay how I would define to ftand in your memory? As one who was truly fenfible of the honour you did him, though he was too proud to be vain upon it : as one who was neither affuming, officious, nor teazing; who never wilfally misrepresented perfons or facts to you, nor confulted his paffions when he gave a character: and, laftly, as one whole indiferetions proceeded altogether from a weak head, and not an ill heart. I will add one thing more, which is the

the higheft compliment I can make, that I never was afraid of offending you, nor am now in any pain for the manner I write to you in. I have faid enough; and, like one at your levee, having made my bow, I fhrink back into the crows, I am, &c.

LETTER XXII.

To the Duke of ORMOND.

My Lord,

July 17th, 1714.

I NEVER expected that a great man should re-member me in absence, because I knew it was unreasonable, and that your grace is too much troubled with perfons about you, to think of those who are out of the way. But, if Dr. Pratt has cone me right, I am mistaken; and your grace has almost declared that you expected a letter from me; which you fhould never have had, if the minitry had been like you : for then I should have always been near enough to have carried my own meffages. But I was heartily weary of them; and your grace will be my witnefs, that I despaired of any good fuccels, from their manner of proceeding, fome months before I left town; where I thought it became me to continue no longer, when I could do no fervice either to myfelf, my friends, or the publick. By the accounts I have from particular friends, I find the animofity between the two

two great men does not at all diminifh: though I bear it is given out that your grace's fucceffor [f] has undertaken a general reconcilement. If it be true, this will fucceed like the reft of his late undertakings.

LETTERS.

119

J. S.

LET-

I must beg your grace's pardon, if I intreat you, or feveral reasons, to see lady Masham as often as you conveniently can : and I must likewise defire you, to exert yourfelf in the disposal of the bishopricks in Ireland. It is a fcandal to the crown, and an injury to the church, that they should be fo long delayed. There are fome hot-headed people, on the other fide the water, who understand nothing of our court, and would confound every thing; always employed to raife themfelves upon the ruins of those characters they have blasted. I wifh their intermeddling may not occafion a worfe choice than your grace approved of last winter. However, I beg you will take care that no injury be done to Dr. Pratt, or Dr. Elwood, who have more merit and candour than a hundred of their detractors. I am, with the greatest respect,

My LORD,

Your Grace's most obedient and most obliged humble fervant,

[f] The Duke of Sbrewsbury.

I4

LETTER XXIII.

To Lord OXFORD.

On hearing his Intentions to refign his Staff.

My LORD,

120

July 25th, 1714.

O-MORROW feven-night I shall set out from hence to Ireland; my license for abfence being fo near out, that I can ftay no longer without taking another. I fay this, that, if you have any commands, I shall have just time enough to receive them before I go. And, if you refign in a few days, as I am told you defign to do, you may poffibly retire to Hereford/bire, where I shall readily attend you, if you foon withdraw; or, after a few months stay in Ireland, I will return at the beginning of winter, if you pleafe to command me. I fpeak in the dark, because I am altogether fo; and what I fay may be abfurd. You will pleafe to pardon me; for, as I am wholly ignorant, fo I have none of your composure of mind. I pray God Almighty direct and defend you, &c.

LET-

LETTER XXIV.

To Lady MASHAM.

MADAM,

Aug. 7th, 1714.

125

THAD the honour of a letter from your ladyfhip a week ago; and, the day after, came the unfortunate news of the queen's death, which made it altogether unfeasonable, as perhaps it may be still, to give your-ladyship this kind of trouble. Although my concern be as great as that of any other good subject, for the loss of so excellent a princefs; yet I can affure you, madam, it is little to what I fuffer upon your ladyfhip's particular account. As you excel in the feveral duties of a tender mother, a true friend, and a loving wife, fo you have been the best and most faithful fervant to your mistrels, that ever any fovereign had. And. although you have not been rewarded fuitable to your merits, I doubt not but God will make it up to you in another life, and to your children and pofferity in this. I cannot go about to comfort your ladyfhip in your great affliction, otherwife than by begging you to make use of your own piety and your own wifdom, of both which you have fo great a share. You are no longer a fervant; but you are still a wife, a mother, and a friend; and you are bound in confcience to take care of your health, in order to acquit yourfelf of

of these duties, as well as you did of the other, which is now at an end.

LETTERS.

I pray God to fupport your ladyfhip, under fo great a fhare of load, in this general calamity: and remain, with the greatest respect and truth,

MADAM, Your ladyship's

most obedient and

most obliged servant.

I most heartily thank your ladyship for the favourable expressions and intentions in your letter, written at a time when you were at the height of favour and power.

LETTER XXV.

To Lord BOLINGBROKE.

My Lord,

122

Aug. 7th, 1714.

I HAD yours of the third, and our countrypeff-is fo ordered, that I could acknowledge it no fooner. It is true, my lord, the events of five days laft week might furnifh motals for another volume of Seneca. As to my lord Oxford, I told him freely my opinion before I left the town, that he ought to refign at the end of the feffion. I faid the fame thing often to your lordfhip and my-lady Mafham, although you feemed to think otherwife, for

for fome reasons; and faid fo to him one afternoon, when I met you there with my lord chancellor. But, I remember, one of the last nights I faw him it was at lady Masham's lodgings), I faid to him, that upon the foot your lordship and he then were, it was impoffible you could ferve together two months; and, I think, I was just a week out in my calculation. I am only forry, that it was not a refignation, rather than a removal; becaufe the perfonal kindness and diffinction I always received from his lordfhip and you, gave me fuch a love for you both (if you great men will allow that expression in a little one) that I resolved to preserve it entire, however you differed between yourfelves; and in this I did, for fome time, follow your commands and example. I impute it more to the candour of each of you, than to my own conduct, that, having been, for two years, almost the only man who went between you, I never observed the least alteration in either of your countenances towards me. I will fwear for no man's fincerity, much lefs for that of a minister of state : but thus much I have faid, wherever it was proper, that your lordship's proposals were always the faireft in the world, and I faithfully delivered them as I was empowered : and, although I am no very skilful man at intrigue, yet I durst forfeit my head, that, if the cafe were mine, I could have either agreed with you, or put you dans vôtre tort. When I faw all reconciliation impracticable, I thought fit to retire; and was refolved, for fome realons

reasons (not to be mentioned at this diffance) to have nothing to do with whoever was to be laft in. For either I should not be needed, or not be made use of. And, let the case be what it would I had rather be out of the way. All I preter ied was, to speak my thoughts freely, to represent perfons and things without any mingle of my own interest or passions, and, fometimes, to make use of an evil inftrument, which was like to coft me dear, even from those for whose fervice it was employed. I did believe there would be no further occafion for me, upon any of those accounts. Befides, I had fo ill an opinion of the queen's health, that I was confident you had not a quarter of time left for the work you had to do; having let flip the opportunity of cultivating those dispositions the had got after her ficknefs at Windfor. I never left preffing my lord Oxford with the utmost earnestness (and perhaps more than became me) that we might be put in fuch a condition, as not to lie at mercy on this great event. And I am your lordship's witnefs, that you have nothing to answer for in that matter. I will, for once, talk in my trade, and tell you, that I never faw any thing more refemble our proceedings, than a man of fourfcore, or in a deep confumption, going on in his fins, although his phyfician affured him he could not live a week. Those wonderful refinements, of keeping men in expectation, and not letting your friends be too firong, might be proper in their seafen. Sed nune non erat his locus. Befides, you kept your bread

125

bread and butter till it was too ftale for any body to care for it. Thus your machine of four years modelling is dashed to pieces in a moment : and, as well by the choice of the regents as by their proceedings, I do not find their is any intention of manusing you in the leaft. The whole nineteen confist either of the highest party-men, or (which mightily mends the matter) of fuch who left us upon the fubject of the peace, and affected jealoufies about the fucceffion. It might reasonably be expected, that this quiet poffeffion might convince the fucceffor of the good dispositions of the churchparty towards him; and I ever thought there was a mighty failure fomewhere or other, that this could not have been done in the queen's life. -But this is too much for what is paft; and yet, whoever observed and difliked the causes, hath fome title to quarrel with the effects. As to what is to come, your lordship is in the prime of your years, plein des esprits qui fornissent les esperances; and you are now again to act that part (though in another affembly) which you formerly discharged fo much to your own honour, and the advantage of your caufe. You fet out with the wind and tide againft you; yet, at last, arrived at your port, from whence you are now driven back into open fea again. But, not to involve myfelf in an allegory, I doubt whether, after this disappointment, you can go on with the fame vigour you did in your more early youth. Experience, which has added to your wifdom, has leffened your refolution. You

126

You are now a general, who, after many victories, hath loft a battle, and have not the fame confidence in yourfelf or your troops. Your fellow labourers have either made their fortunes, or are paft them, or will go over to feek them on the other fide .---- Yet, after all, and to refume a little courage : to be at the head of the church intereft is no mean flation; and that, as I take it, is now in your lordship's power. In order to which, I could heartily with for that union you' mention; becaufe, I need not tell you, that fome are more dextrous at pulling down their enemies than, Ge. We have certainly more heads and hands than our adversaries; but, it must be confessed, they have ftronger fhoulders and better hearts. I only doubt my friends, the rabble, are at least grown trime mers; and that, fetting up the cry of Trade and Wool, against Sacheverel and the Church, hath cooled their zeal. I take it for granted, there will be a new parliament against winter; and if they will retain me on the other fide, as their counfellor, I will engage them a majority. But, fince it is polfible I may not be fo far in their good graces, if your lordship thinks my fervice may be of any use in this new world, I will be ready to attend you by the beginning of winter. For the misfortune is, that I must go to Ireland to take the oaths ; which I never reflected on till I had notice from fome friends in London. And the fooner I go the a better, to prevent accidents; for I would not willingly want a favour at prefent. I think to fet out 113

in a few days, but not before your lordfhip's commands and inftructions may reach me.

I cannot conclude without offering my humbleft thanks and acknowledgements, for your lordfhip's kind intentions towards me (if this accident had not nappened) of which I received fome general hints.——I pray God direct your lordfhip : and I defire you will believe me to be, what I am with the utmoft truth and respect,

"Your lordship's most obedient, &c.

LETTER XXVI.

To Lord BOLINGBROKE.

Dublin, Sept. 14th, 1714.

127

My Lord,

HOPE your lordfhip, who were always fo kind to me while you were a fervant, will not forget me now in your greatnefs. I give you this caution, becaufe I really believe you will be apt to be exalted in your new flation of retirement, which was the only honourable poft that thofe who gave it you were capable of conferring. And as, in other employments, the circumflances with which they are given are fometimes faid to be equally valuable with the gift itfelf, fo it was in your cafe. 'The fealing up your office, and efpecially without any directions from the king, difcovered fuch fentiments of you in fuch perfons, as would make any honeft man proud to fhare them.

I must be so free to tell you, that this new office of retirement will be harder for you to keep than that that of fecretary: and you lie under one great difadvantage, befides your being too young; that, whereas none but knaves and fools defire to deprive you of your former poft, all the honeft men in *England* will be for putting you out of this.

I go on in writing, though I know not how to fend you my letter. If I were fure it would be opened by the fealers of your office, I would fill it with fome terms of art, that they would better deferve than relifh.

It is a point of wildom too hard for me, not to look back with vexation upon paft management. Divines tell us often from their pulpits, that half the pains which fome men take to be damned, would have compafied their falvation: this, I am fure, was extremely our cafe. I know not what motions your lordfhip intends; but, if I fee the old whig measures taken in the next elections; and that the Court, the Bank, East-India, and Southfea, act ftrenuously, and procure a majority; I fhall lie down, and beg of *Jupiter* to heave the cart out of the dirt.

I would give all I am worth, for the fake of my country, that you had left your mantle with fomebody in the houfe of commons, or that a dozen honeft men among them had only fo many fhreds of it.—And fo, having difpatched all our friends in *England*, off flies a fplinter, and knocks two governors of *Ireland* dead. I remember, we never had leifure to think of that kingdom. The poor dead queen is ufed like the giant *Longaron* in *Rabelais*.

128

129

luis. Pantagruel took Longaron by the heels, and made him his weapon to kill twenty other giants; then flung him over a river in the town, and killed two ducks and an old cat. I could talk very wifely to you, but you would regard me not. I could bid you, non defeare de republicâ; and fay, that res nolunt diu male administrari. But I will cut all fhort, and affure you, that, if you do not fave us, I will not be at the pains of racking my invention to guefs how we fhall be faved; and yet I have read Polyhius. They tell me you have a very good crop of wheat,

but the barley is bad. Hay will certainly be dear, unlefs we have an open winter. I hope you found your hounds in good condition, and that Bright has not made a flirrup-leather of your jocky-belt. I imagine you now fmoaking with your humdrum fquire (I forget his name) who can go home at midnight, and open a dozen gates when he isdrunk.

I beg your lordfhip not to afk me to lend you any money. If you will come and live at the deanry, and furnifh up an apartment, I will find you in victuals and drink, which is more than ever you got by the court : and, as proud as you are, I hope to fee you accept a part of this offer before I die.

The take this country; it has, in three weeks, fooilt two as good fixpenny pamphlets, as ever a proclamation was iffued out againft. And fince we talk of that, will there not be ******** *** [g]. I fhall be cured of loving *England*, as the

[g] Here are two or three words in the manufcript totally erafed and illegible. VOL. XVII. K fellow fellow was of his ague, by getting himfelf whipt through the town.

LETTERS.

130

I would retire too, if I could; but my countryfeat, where I have an acre of ground, is gone to ruin. The wall of my own apartment is fallen down, and I want mud to rebuild it, and firaw to thatch it. Befides, a fpiteful neighbour has feized on fix foot of ground, carried off my trees, and fpoiled my grove. All this is literally true, and I have not fortitude enough to go and fee those devastations.

But, in return, I live a country-life in town, fee nobody, and go every day once to prayers; and hope, in a few months, to grow as flupid as the prefent fituation of affairs will require.

Well, after all, parfons are not fuch bad company, efpecially when they are under fubjection; and I let none but fuch come near me.

However, pray God forgive them, by whofe indolence, neglect, or want of friendship, I am reduced to live with twenty leagues of falt-water between your lordship and me, &c.

LETTER XXVII.

To the Earl of OXFORD

My LORD, Dublin, July 19, 1715. T may look like an idle or officious thing in me, to give your lordfhip any interruption under your prefent circumftances: Yet I could never forgive myfelf, if, after being treated for feveral years with the greateft kindness and diffinction, by a person

131

a perfon of your lordship's virtue, I should omit making you, at this time, the humblest offers of my poor fervice and attendance. It is the first time I ever folicited you in my own behalf; and, If I am refused, it will be the first request you ever refused me. I do not think myself obliged to regulate my opinions by the proceedings of a house of lords or commons; and therefore, however they may acquit themfelves in your lordfhip's cafe, I shall take the liberty of thinking and calling your lordship the ablest and faithfullest minister, and trueft lover of your country, that this age hath produced. And I have already taken care, that you fhall be fo reprefented to posterity, in spite of all the rage and malice of your enemies. And this I, know will not be wholly indifferent to your lord fhip; who, next to a good confcience, always efteemed reputation your best possession. Your intrepid behaviour, under this profecution, aftonifheth every one but me, who know you fo well and how little it is in the power of human actions or events to discompose you. I have seen your lordfhip labouring under greater difficulties, and expofed to greater dangers, and over-coming both, by the providence of God, and your own wildom and courage. Your life hath been already attempted by private malice ; it is now purfued by public refeptment. Nothing elfe remained. You were deftined to both trials ; and the fame Power which delivered you out of the paws of the lion and the bear. 132 LEITERS.

bear, will, I truft, deliver you out of the hands of the uncircumcifed.

I can write no more. You fuffer for a good caufe; for having preferved your country, and for having been the great inftrument, under God, of his prefent majefty's peaceable acceffion to the throne. This I know, and this your enemies know; and this I will take care that all the world thall know, and future ages be convinced of. God Almighty protect you, and continue to you that fortitude and magnanimity he hath endowed you with. Farewel.

J. S.

LETTER XXVIII.

To Lord BOLINGPROKE.

May, 1719.

My Lord,

I FORGET whether I formerly mentioned to you what I have obferved in *Cicero*; that, in fome of his letters, while he was in exile, there is a fort of melancholy pleafure, which is wonderfully affecting. I believe the reafon muft be, that, in those circumflances of life, there is more leifure for friendfhip to operate, without any mixture of envy, interest, or ambition. But, I am afraid, this was chiefly when *Cicero* writ to his brethren in exile, or they to him; because common diffress is a great promoter both of friendfhip and speculation. For, I doubt, prosperity and adversity are L E T T E R S. 133 are too much at variance, ever to fuffer a near alliance between their owners.

Friendship, we fay, is created by a refemblance of humours. You allow that adverfity both taught you to think and reafon much otherwife than you did; whereas, I can affure you, that those who contrived to flay at home, and keep what they had, are not changed at all; and, if they fometimes drick an absent friend's health, they have fully discharged their duty. I have been, for some time, nurfing up an obfervation, which perhaps may be a just one: that no men are used fo ill, upon a change of times, as those who acted upon a public view, without regard to themfelves. I do not mean from the circumftance of faving more or leismoney, but because I take it, that the fame grain of caution, which dripoleth a man to fill his coffers, will teach him how to preferve them upon all events. And I dare hold a wager that the duke of Marlborough, in all his campaigns, was never known to lofe his baggage. I am heartily glad to hear of that unconditional offer you mention; becaufe I have been taught to believe there is little good-nature to be had from that quarter : and, if the offer were fincere, I know not why it has not fucceeded, fince every thing is granted that can be afked for, unlefs there be an exception only for generous and good-natured actions. When I think of you with relation to fir Roger, I imagine a youth of fixteen marrying a woman of thirty for love; the decays every year, while he grows up to his K 3 prime ;

LETTERS,

134

prime ; and when it is too late, he wonders how he . could think of fo unequal a match, or what is hecome of the beauty he was to fond of .- I am told, " he outdoes himfelf in every quality for which we ufed to quarrel with him. I do not think, that leifure of life, and tranquillity of mind, which fortune and your own wildom hath given you, could be better employed than in drawing up very exact memoirs of those affairs, wherein, to my knowledge, you had the most difficult and weighty past: and I have often thought, in comparing periods of time, there never was a more important one in England than that which made up the four laft years of the late queen. Neither do I think any thing so ld be more entertaining or uleful, than the ftory of it fully and exactly told, with fuch obfervations, in fuch a spiri, ftrie, and method, as you alone are capable of performing it. One reafon why we have fo few memoirs written by principal actors, is becaufe much familiarity with great affairs makes men value them too little ; yet such perfons will read Tacitus and Commines with wonderful delight. Therefore I must beg two things; first, that you will not omit any passage because you think it of little moment ; and, fecondly, that you will write to an ignorant world, and not fuppole your reader to be only of the prefent age, or to live within ten miles of London. There is nothing more vexes me in old historians, than when they leave me in the dark in fome paffages which they suppose every one to know. It is this lazines, pride,

1:35 pride, or incapacity of great men, that hath given way to the impertinents of the nation where you are, to palter us with memoirs full of trifling and romance. Let a Frenchman talk twice with a minister of ftase, he defires no more to furnish out a volume ; and I, who am no Frenchman, defpairing ever to fee any thing of what you tell me, have been some time providing materials for fuch a work, only upon the ffrength of having been always amongft you, and used with more kindness and confidence, than it often happens to men of my trade and level. But I am heartily glad of fo good a reafon to think no further that way, although I could fay many things which you will never allow yourfelf to write. I have already drawn your character at length in one tract, and a sketch of it in another, But I am senfible that, when Gefar defcribes one of his own battles, we conceive a greater idea of him from thence, than from all the praifes any other writer can give him.

ETTERS.

I read your Paraphrafe with great pleafure ; and the goodness of the poetry convinces me of the truth of your philosophy. I agree, that a great opart of our wants is imaginary; yet there is a different proportion, even in real want, between one man and another. A king, deprived of his kingdom, would • be allowed to live in real want, although he had ten thousand a year; and the case is parallel in every degree of life, When I reason thus on the cafe of fome abfent friends, it frequently takes away all the quiet of my mind. I think it indecent to

K 4

be

be merry, or take fatisfaction in any thing, while those who prefided in councils or armics, and by whom I had the honour to be beloved, are either in humble folicitude, or attending, like Hannibal, in foreign courts, dence Bitbyno libeat vightere tyrannz. Myhealth (a thing of no moment) is fomewhat mended; but, at best, I have an ill head and an aching heart. Pray God fend you foon back to your country in peace and honour, that I may once more fee him cum quo mor antem fape diem fregi, &c.

LETTER XXIX.

To Lord BOLINGBROKE.

December 19, 1719.

My Lorp,

136

I FIRST congratulate with you upon growing rich; for I hope our friend's information is true, Omne folum diti patria. Euripides makes the queen Jocoffa afk her exiled fon, how he got his victuals? But who ever expected to fee you a toder or dealer in flocks? I thought to have feen you where you are, or perhaps nearer : but diis aliter vifum. It may be with one's country as with a lady : if the be cruel and ill-natured, and will not receive us, we ought to confider that we are better without her. But, in this cafe, we may add, fhe has neither virtue, honour, nor juffice. I have gotten a mezzotinto (for want of a better) of Ariflippus, in my drawing-room: The motto at

LETTCRS.

at the top is, Omnis Ariflippum, &c. and at the bottom, Tanta fædus cum gente ferire, commillum juveni. But, fince what I heard of Miffifippi, I am grown fonder of the former motto. You have been that Plats followed merchandize three years, to fnew he knew how to grow rich as well as to be a philosopher: and, I guess, Plato was "then about forty, the period "which the Italians prefcribe for being wife, in order to be rich at fifty. enes ut in otia tuta recedant. I have known fomething of courts and ministers longer than you, who knew them fo many thousand times better : but I do not remember to have ever heard of, or feen, one great genius, who had long fuccefs in the ministry : and, recollecting a great many, in my memory and acquaintance, those who had the fmootheft time vere, at beft, men of middling degree in understanding. But, if I were to frame a romance of a great minister's life, he should begin it as Aristippus has done; then be fent into exile, and employ his leifure in writing the memoirs of his own administration ; then be recalled, invited to refume his fhare of power, act as far as was decent; at last, retire to the country, and be a pattern of holpitality, politenels, wildom, and virtue. Have you not observed, that there is a lower kind of difcretion and regularity, which feldom fails of raifing men to the highest stations in the court, the church, and the law? It must be fo: for Providence, which defigned the world should be governed by many heads, made it a bufinefs

137

138

bulinels within the reach of common understandings ; while one great genius is hardly found among ten millions. Did you never observe one of your clerks cutting his paper with a blunt ivory knife? Did you ever know the knife to fail going the true way ? Whereas, if he had uled a razor, or a penknife, he had odds against him of spoiling a whole fheet. I have twenty times compared the motion of that ivory implement to those talents that thrive best at court. Think upon lord Bacon, Williams, Strafford, Laud, Clarendon, Shatfiebury, the lafe duke of Buckingham [b]; and of my own acquaintance, the earl of Oxford and yourfelf, all great geniuses in their feveral ways; and, if they had not been fo great, would have been lefs unfortunate. I remember out one exception, and nat was lord Sommers, whole timorous nature, bined with the trade of a common lawyer and the confeioufnefs of a mean extraction, had taught him the regularity of an alderman, or a gentleman-ufher. But, of late years, I have been refining upon this thought : for I plainly fee, that fellows of low intellectuals, when they are gesten at the head of affairs, can fally into the highest exorbitances, with much more fafety, than a man of great talents can make the leaft flep out of the way. Perhaps it is for the fame reafon, that men are more afraid of attacking a vicious than a met/lesome horse : but I rather think it owing to that incefiant envy, wherewith the common rate of

[b] Villiers Duke of Buckingham,

mankind ,

mankind purfues all fuperfor natures to their own. And, I conceive, if it were left to the choice of an als, he would rather be kicked by one of his own faccies than a better. If you will recollect that I am towards fix years older than when I faw you laft, and twenty years duller, you will not wonder to find me abound in empty speculations : I can now exprefs in an hundred words what would formerly have poft me ten. I can write epigrams of fifty diffichs, which might be fqueezed into one. I have gone the round of all my flories three or four times with the younger people, and begin them again. I give hints how fignificant a perfon I have been, and no body believes me : I pretend to pity them, but am inwardly a gry. I lay traps for peone to defire I would fhew them fome things I have written, but cannot fucceed ; and wreak my fpite, in condemning the tafte of the people and company where I am. But it is with place, as it is with time. If I boaft of having been valued, three hundred miles off, it is of no more use than if I told how handfome I was when I was young. The work of it is that lying is of no use; for the people here will not believe one half of what is true. If I can prevail on any one to perfonate a hearer and admirer, you would wonder what a favourite he grows. He is fure to have the first glass, out of the bottle, and the beft bit I can carve .- Nothing has convinced me fo much that I am of a little fubaltern fpirit, inopis atque pufilli animi, as to reflect how I am forced into the most triffing amufements, to divert the vexation of

139

of former thoughts, and prefent objects. Why cannot you lend me a fhred of your mantle, or, why did you not you leave a fhred of it with me when you was fnatched from me?— You fee I fpeak in my trade, although it is growing faft a trade to be afhamed of.

LETTERS.

140

I cannot but wifh that you would make it poffible for me to fee a copy of the papers you are about; and I do proteft it neceffary that fuch a thing fhould be in fome perfon's hands befides your own, and I foorn to fay how fafe they would be in mine. Neither would you diflike my cenfures, as far as they might relate to circumftantials. I tax you with two minutes a day, until you have read this letter, although I am fenfible you have not dalf fo much from bufinefs more ufeful and entert lining.

My letter which mifcarried [i] was, I believe, much as edifying as this, onl thanking and congratulating with you for the delightful verfes you fent me. And I ought to have expressed my vexation, at feeing you for much better a philosopher than myter; a trade you were neither born nor bred to: But I think it is observed, that gentlemen often dance better those who live by the art. You may thank fortune that my paper is no longer, Sc.

[i] He means Letter XXVIII, which he hath endorfed on the

LET-

LETTIRS.

LETTER XXX.

To the BISHOP of MEATH.

July 5, 1721.

141

My Lord,

HAVE received an account of your lord-I fhip's refufing to admit my proxy at your vifitation, with feveral circumstances of personal reexions on myfelf, although my proxy atteffed my want of health ; to confirm which, and to lay before you the justice and Christianity of your proceeding, above a hundred perfons of quality and distinction can witness, that, fince Friday the 26th of May, I have been tormented with an ague, in as violent a manner as poffible, which still continues, and forces me to make use of another hand in writing to you. At the feme time, I must be plain to tell you, that, if this accident had not happened, I should have used all endeavours to avoid your visitation, upon the public promise I inade you three years ago, and the motives which occafioned it ; becaufe I was unwilling to hear any more very injurious treatment and appellations given o my brethren or myfelf; and, by the grace of God, I am still determined to absent myfelf on the like occafions, as far as I can poffibly be difpenfed with by any law, while your lordfhip is in that diocese and I a member of it. In which resolution I could not conceive but your lordship would be eafy ;

142

eafy ; becaufe, although my prefence might poffibly contribute to your real (at least future) intereft, I was fure it could not to your prevent fatisfaction.

If I had had the happinels to have been acquainted with any one clergyman in the diocefe, of your lordship's principles, I should have defired him to represent me, with hopes of better success : but I wifh you would fometimes think it convenient to diftinguish men as well as principles, and not to look upon every perfon, who happens to owe you canonical obedience, as if [k]----

I have the honour to be Ordinary over a confiderable number of as eminent divines as any in this kingdom, who owe me the fame obclience as I owe to your lord hip, and are equally bound to attend my visitation ; yet neither , no, any of my predeceffors, to my knowledge, did ever refuse a regular proxy.

. I am only forry that you, who are of a country famed for good nature, have found a way to unite the hafty pathon of your own countrymen [1], with the long, fedate refentment of a Spaniard : but I have an honourable hope, that this proceeding has been more owing to party than complexion. I an, My LORD.

Your lordfhip's

most humble servant.

[k] The remainder of this paragraph he has left to the bifhop's own conjecture.

[7] The bishop was a Welfoman ; his name Evans.

LET-

LETTER XXXI.

LETTERS.

143

o the Earl of OXFORD. October 11th, 1722.

My Lord,

TOFTEN receive letters franked Oxford, but always find them written and fubferibed by your lordfhip's fervant Mynett. His meaning is fome bufinels of his own, wherein I am his folicitor ; but he makes his court by giving me an account of the state of your family, and perpetually adds a claufe, that your lordfhip foon intends to write to me. I knew you indeed when you we c not fo great a man as you are now, I mean when you were treasurer; but you are grown fo proud fince your retirement, that there is he enduring you : and you have reason, for you never alled fo difficult a part of life before. In the two great fcener of power and perfecution, you have excelled mankind; and, in this of retirement, you have most injuriously forgotten your friends. Poor Prior often fent me his complaints on this occasion ; and I have returned him mine. I never courted your acquaintance when you governed Europe, but you courted mine ; and now you neglect me, when I use all my infinuations to keep myself in your memory. I am very tentible, that, next to receiving thanks and compliment there is nothing you more hate than writing letters : but, fince I never gave you thanks nor 3 made

made you compliments, I have fo much more merit than any of those thousands whom you have less obliged, by only making their fortunes, without taking them into your friendship, as you did me, inhom you always countenanced in too public and particular a manner to be forgotten, either by the world or myfelf; for which never man was more proud or less vain.

LETTERS.

144

I have now been ten years foliciting for your pioture; and, if I had folicited you for a thousand pounds (I mean of your own money, not the pub= lic), I could have prevailed in ten days. You have given me many hundred hours ; can you not now give me a couple ? Have my mortifications been fo few, of are you fo malicious to add a greater than I ever yet fuffered ? Did you ever refuse me any thing I afked you ? and will you now begin ? In my confeience, I believe, and by the whole conduct of your life I have reafor to believe, that you are too poor to bear the expence. I ever told you, I was the richer man of the two; and I am now richer by five hundred pounds, than I was at the time when I was boafting at your table of my wealth, before Diamond Pitt [9].

I have hitherto taken up with a feurvy print of you, under which I have placed this lemma :

-Veteres actus primanque juventam Profequar ? ad fefe mentem præfentia dúcunt. And this I will place under your picture, whenever you are rich enough to fend it me. I will promife,

[9] An East India merchant, famous for his opulence.

in

in eturn, that it fhall never lofe you the reputation of poverty; which, to one of your birth, patrimony, and employments, is one of the greateft glories of your life, and fo fhall be celebrated by

145

LETTERS.

I intreat your lordfhip, if your leifure and your health will permit, to let me know when I can be a month with you at Brampton-cafile; becaufe I have a great deal of befinefs with you that relates to pofterity. Mr. Mynett has, for fome time, led me an uncomfortable life with his ill accounts of your health; but, God be thanked, his ftyle of late is much altered for the better.

My hearty and conftant prayers are perpetually offered up for the prefervation of you and your excellent family. Pray, my lord, write to me; or you never loved n , or I have done fomething to deferve your difpleature. My lord and lady *Harriot*, my brother and fifter [m], pretend to atone by making me fine prefents; but I would have his lordfhip know, that I would value two of his lines more than two of his manors, \mathfrak{Sc} .

[m] The members of the Saturday's club all called one another Brothers, and confequently their wives were Sifters to the feveral members.

M. XVII.

0.0

LET-

LETTER XXXII.

LETTERS

To His Excellency Lord C A R T E R E T, Lord-

Lieutenant of I R E L A N E.

My LORD,

146

April 28th, 1724.

ANY of the principal perfons in this kingdom, diftinguished for their lovalty to his prefent majefty, hearing that I had the honour to te known to your excellency, have for fome time preffed me very earneftly, fince you were declared lord-licas tenant of this kingdom, to represent to your excellency the apprehenfions they are under concerning Mr. Wood's patent for coining half-pence to pais in Ireland. Your excellency knows the unanimous fentiments of the parliar ont here upon that matter : and, upon enquiry, ou will find, that there is not one perfon, ciary rank or party in this whole kingdom, who does not look upon that patent as the most rui ous project that ever was contrived again any nation. Neither is it doubted, that when your excellency shall be thoroughly informed, your justice and compassion for an injured people will force you to employ your credit for their relief.

I have made bold to fend you inclosed two finall tracts on this fubject, one written (as it is fuppofed) by the earl of *Abercorn*; the other is intitled to a weaver, and fuited to the vulgar, but thought 'o be the work of a better hand.

I hope

147

I hope your excellency will forgive an old humble fervant, and one who always loved and efteemed you, for interfering in matters out of his prowhich he would never have done, if many of the greatest perfons here had not, by their importunity, drawn him out of his retirement, to venture giving you a little trouble, in hopes to fave their country from utter deftruction, for which the memory of your government will be bleffed by p terity.

I hope to have the honour of feeing your excellency here; and do promife neither to be a frequent visitor nor troublesome folicitor, but ever, with the greateft refpect, Gc.

LETTER XXXIII.

To the fame.

June 9th, 1724. My LORD, T is above a month fince Pook the boldness of writing to your excellency, upon a fubject where the welfare of this kingdom is highly concerned.

I writ at the defire of feveral confiderable perfons he e, who could not be ignorant that I had the bonour of being well known to you.

I could have wifhed your excellency had condefcended fo far, as to let one of your under-clerks have fignified to me that a letter was received.

I have here long out of the world, but have not forgotten what used to pass among those I lived with, I. 2

with, while I was in it : and I can fay, that, during the experience of many years and many changes in affairs, your excellency, and one more, who is not worthy to be compared to you, and the only great perfons that ever refufed to aniwer a letter from me, without regard to bufinefs, party, or greatnefs; and, if I had not a peculiar effcem for your perfonal qualities, I fhould think myfelf to be acting a very inferior part in making this complaint.

I never was fo humble, as to be vain upon my acquaintance with men in power, and always rather chofe to avoid it when I was not called. Neither were their power or titles fufficient, without merit, to make me cultivate them; of which. I have witneffes enough left, after all the h wock made among them by accidents of time, or by changes of perfons, meafures, and opin ons.

I know not how your conceptions of yourfelf may alter, by every new high flation; but mine must continue the fame, or alter for the worfe.

I often told a great minifter, whom you well know, that I valued him for being the fame man through all the progress of power and place. I expected the like in your lordfhip; and ftill hope that I shall be the only perfon who will ever find it otherwife.

I pray God to direct your excellency in all your good undertakings, and efpecially in your goversment of this kingdom.

n I shad

148

I fhall trouble you no more; but remain, with great rafpe St,

My LORD,

Your Excellency's

LETTERS,

most obedient and

most humble servant.

149

LETTER XXXIV.

To the fame.

July 9th, 1724. My LORD, HUMBEX claim the privilege of an inferior, to be the la? writer ; yet with great acknowledgments for your cond fcenfion in anfwering my letters. I cannot but cor plain of you for putting me in the wrong. I am in the circumftances of a waiting-woman, who told her lady, that nothing vexed her more than to be caught in lie. But, what is worfe, I have discovered in myself somewhat of the bully; and that, after all my rathing, you have brought me down to be as humble as the most distant attender at your levee. It is well your extellency's talents are in few hands; for, if it were otherwife, we, who pretend to be fies-fpeakers, in quality of philosophers, should be utterly cared of our forwardness; at least I am afraid there vill be an end of mine, with regard to your exceltency. et, my lord, I am ten years older than I Was was when I had the henour to fee you laf, and confequently ten times more tefty. I cratore i foretel, that you, who could fo eafily conquer fo captious a perfon, and of fo little confequence, will quickly fubdue this whole kingdom to love and reverence you. I am, with the greateft refpect,

LETTERS

Mr LORD, Se.

July, 1724.

was

LETTER XXXV.

To EDWARD Earl of OXFORD.

On his Father's death.

My Lord,

150

A LTHOUGH I had, for two years paft, inured myfelf to expect the death of my lord your father, from the free tent accounts of the bad condition of his health yet the news of it flruck me fo fenfibly, that had not fpirit enough to condole with your tordfhip, as I ought to have done, for fo great a lofs to the world and yourfelf. It is true, hideed, you no longer wanted his care and tendernefs, nor his example to incite you to virtue : but his friendfhip and converfation you will ever want, becaufe they are qualities for rate in the work!, and in which he for much excelled all others. It hath pleafed me, in the midft of my grief, to hear that he preferved the greatnefs, and calmnefs, and intrepidity of his mind to his luft minutes: for it was fir that fuch a life should terminate with equal Justre to the whole progress of it.

152

LETTERS.

I mult now beg leave to apply to your lordfhip's juffice. He was often pleafed to promife me his picture; but his troubles and ficknefs, and want of opportunity, and my abfence, prevented him. I do therefore humbly infift, that your lordfhip will pleafe to difcharge what I almoft look upon as a legacy.

I would intreat another and much greater favour of your lordfhip, that, at your leifure hours, you would pleafe to infpect among your father's papers, whetner there be any memorials that may be of ufe towards writing his life; which I have fometimes mentioned to him, and often thought on, when I little thought to i uvive him. I have formerly gathered feveral hints, but want many memorials, effecially of his more early times, which might be eafily fupplied. And fuch a work most properly belongs to me, who loved and respected him above all men, and had the honour the know him better than any other of my level did.

I humbly beg your lordfhip's pardon for to bong a letter upon to mournful an occasion; and expect your justice to believe, that I am, and shall ever be, with the greatest respect,

My Lord,

Your lordship's most obedient,

most obliged, and

most humble servant.

I defire to prefent my most humble respects to my lady Oxford. L E T-

LETTER XXXVI.

LETTERS

152

To his Excellency the Lord CARTERET, Lord Lieutenant of IRELAND.

Sett. 30, 1724. My LORD, DEING ten years older than wien I had the) honour to see your excellency last, by consequence, if I am subject to any ailments, they are now ten times worfe, and fo it has happened. For I have been, this month paft, fo peftered with the return of a noife and deafnefs in my ears, that I had not fpirit to perform the common offices of life, much less to write to your excellency, and leaft of all to answer so obliging and condescending a letter as that I received from you. But thefe ugly ten years have a worfe confequence; that they utterly deftroy any title to the good opinion you are pleafed to expiels of me, as an amufer of the world and myfelf. To have preferved that talento I ought, as I grew older, to have removed into a better climate, instead of being funk for life in a worfe. I imagine France would be proper for me now, and Italy ten years hence. However, I am not fo bad as they would make me : for, fince I left England, fuch a parcel of trash has been there fathered upon me, that nothing but the good judgment of my friends could hinder them from thinking me the greatest dunce alive.

There

There is a gentleman of this kingdom juft gone or England; it is Dr. George Berkeley, dean of)erry, the best preferment among us, being worth 1001. a year. He takes the Bath in his way to london; and will, of courfe, attend your excelency; and be prefented, I suppose, by his friend ny lord Burlington. And, becaufe I believe you vill chuse ous some very idle minutes to read this stter, perhaps you may not be ill entertained with ome account of the man, and his errand. He vas a fellow in the Univerfity here; and, going o England very young, about thirteen years ago, e became the founder of a fect there called the immaterialish by the force of a very curious book upon that fubject. Dr. Smaldridge and many other eminent persons vere his proselytes. I fent him fecretary and chaplain to Sicily, with my lord Peterborow ; and, upon his lordship's return, Dr. Berkeley fpent above feven yars in travelling over most parts of Europe, but chien, through every corner of Italy, Sicily, and other illands. When he came back to England, he found fo many friends, that he was effectually recommended to the duke of Grafton, by whom he was lately made dean of Dermy. Your excellency will be frighted, when I tell you all this is but an introduction : for I am now to mention his errand. He is an abfolute philosopher, with regard to money, titles, and power; and for three years past, hath been struck with a notion of founding a univerfity at Bermudas, by

153

154

by a charter from the Crown. He hath feduced feveral of the hopefulleft young clergymen and others here, many of them well provided for, and all of them in the faireft way of preferment : but in England, his conquests are greater ; and, I doubt will foread very far this winter. He fnewed me a little tract, which he defigns to publish ; and there your excellency will fee his whole fcheme of a life academicc-philosophical (I shall make you remember what you were) of a college founded for Indian scholars and miffionaries; where he most exorbitantly propofeth a whole hundred pounds a year for himfelf, forty pounds for a fellow, and ten for a student. His heart will break if his deanry be not taken from him, and left to your mcellency's disposal. I discouraged him by the coldness of courts and ministers, who will interpret all this as impoffible, and a vision; but nothing will do. And, therefore, I do humbly int eat your excellency, either to use such perfuations as will keep one of the first men in this kingdom, for learning and virtue, quiet at home, or affift him, by your credit, to compais his romantic defign ; which, however, is very noble and generous, and directly proper for a great perfon of your excellent education to encourage.

I must now, in all humility, intreat one favour of you, as you are lord lieutenant. Mr. Proby, furgeon of the army here, laid out the greatest part of his fortune to buy a captainship for his eldest fon. The young man was lately accused of discovering an

an inclination to popery, while he was quartered in Galwer. The report of the court-martial is transmitted, to your excellency. The universal opinion here is, that the acculation was falle and malicious; and the archbifhop of Tuam, in whole diocefe Galway is, upon a ftrict enquiry, hath declared it to be fo. But all this is not to fway with your excellency, any more than that the father is the most universally beloved of any I ever knew in his station. But I intreat that you will please to hear the opinion of others, who may speak in his favour; and, perhaps, will tell you, that, as party is not in the cafe, fo you cannot do any perfonal thing more acceptable to the people of Ireland. than in idelining towards lenity to Mr. Proby and his family ; although I have reason to be confident, that they neither need for defire more than justice. I beg your excellency will remember my requeft to be only that you would hear others, and not think me fo very weak, as to imagine I could have hopes of giving the least turn to your mind. Therefore, I hope, what I have faid is pardonable in every refpect, but that of taking up your time. me

My lord, we are here preparing for your reception, and for a quiet feffion under your government; but whether you approve the manner I can only guefs. It is by univerfal declarations againft *Wood's* coin. One thing I am confident of, that your excellency will find and leave us under difpofitions very different, towards your perfon and high flation, what have appeared towards others.

4

I have

155

I have no other excuse for the length of this letter, but a faithful promise that I will be er be guilty of the fame fault a fecond time. I am, \mathfrak{S}_c .

LETTTER XXXVI

To Mrs. PRATT.

March 10th, 1724-5.

MADAM,

156

RS. Fitzmorrice did the unkindeft thing fhe could imagine; fhe fends an open note by a fervant (for fhe was too much a prude to write me a letter), directing me to enquire for one Howard, mafter of a fhip, who had or agint over a forcen to me from Mrs. Pratt. Away I ran to the Cuftom-houfe, where they told me the fhip was expected every day: but the God of Winds, in confederacy with Mrs. Fizmorrice to teaze me, kept the fhip at leaft a month longer, and left me miferable in a flate of impatience between hope and fear, worfe than a lady who apprehends her cloaths will not be ready againft the birth-day.

I will not move your good-nature, by reprefenting how many reftlefs days and nights I have paffed, with what dreams my fleep hath been difturbed, when I fometimes faw the fhip finking, and my fcreen floating in the fea, and the Mermaids ftruggling which of them fhould get it. At laft Mr. *Medlicott* [n], whofe heart inclines him to pity

[n] One of the commissioners of the customs.

the

the diffreffed, gave me notice of it's fafe arrival. He interpoled his authority; and, over-ruling the tedious forms of the Cuftom-houle, fent me my fcreen to the Deanry: where it was immediately opened, on *Tuefday* the 16th inflant, three minutes feven fecon is after four o'clock, the day being fair but fomewhat windy, the fun in *Arries*, and the moon within 39 hours 8 feconds and a half of being full. All which I find, by confulting *Ptolemy*, to be fortunate incidents; and that, with due care, my fcreen will efcape the mops of the houfemaid, and the greafy hands of the footmen.

At the opening of the fcreen, just after dinner, fome colonany of both fexes were prefent. The ladies were full of malice, and the men of envy, while I was very affectedly calm. But all agreed, that nothing shewed a better judgment than to know how to make a proper prefent, and that no prefent could be more judiciously shofen. For no man in this kingdom wanted a fcreen fo much as myfelf: and, befides, fince I had left the world, it was very kind to fend the world to me. As for my own part, I confess I never expected to be sheltered by the world, when I have been to long endeavouring to shelter myself from it. See how ill you bestow your favours, when you meet with nothing but complaints and reproaches, inftead of acknowledgments, for thinking, in the midst of courts, upon an absent infignificant man, buried in obfourity. But I know it is as hard to give thanks as

to

157

to take them: Therefore I fhall fay no more, than that I receive your acceptable prefent just as I am fure you defire I should. But I cannot promife that it will add one jot to the love and esteem I have for you; because it is impossible for me to be more than I have always been,

MALAM,

Yours, Er.

LETTER XXXVIII.

To his Excellency the Lord CARTERET: Lord Lieutenant of IRE 1999. D.

Deanry-boufe, April 17th, 1725.

My LORD,

158

I HAVE been fo lorg afflicted with a deafnefs, and at prefent with a giddinefs in my head (both old diftempers), that I have not been able to attend your excellency and my lady *Carteret*, as my inclination and duty oblige me; and I am now hafting into the country, to try what exercife and better air will do towards my recovery. Not knowing how long I may be abfent, nor how foon you may think fit to leave this kingdom, I take this occafion of returning your excellency, and my lady *Carteret*, my moft humble acknowledgements for your great civilities towards me, which I wifh it were in my power to deferve.

I Have

I have only one humble request to make to your excellency, which I had in my heart ever fince you were nominated lord-lieutenant ; and it is in favour of Mr. Sheridan. I beg you will take your time for beflowing on him fome church-living, to the value of 150l. per annum. He is agreed on all hands to have done more public fervice, by many degrees, in the education of lads, than any five of his vocation; and has much more learning than ufually falls to the fhare of those who profess teaching, being perfectly skilled in the Greek as well as Latin tongue, and acquainted with all the ancient writers, poetry, philosophy, and history. He is a man of good fenfe, modefty, and virtue. His greateft faun a wife and four children ; for which there is no excuse, but that a wife is thought neceffary to a school-master. His constitution is so weak, that, in a few years, he must give up his bufinefs; and probably must starve, without some preferment, for which he is an ill folicitor. My lord bishop of Elphin hath promised to recommend this request to your excellency. And I hope you will pleafe to believe that it proceeds wholly from juffice and humanity, for he is neither a dependent nor relation of mine.

I humbly take my leave ; and remain, with the utmost respect,

My LORD, Sc.

LET.

159

LETTER XXXIX.

To Mrs. HOWARD[0].

February ift, 1726-7.

MADAM,

160

I A M fo very nice, and my workmen fo fearful, that there is yet but one piece finished of the two, which you commanded me to fend to her royal highnefs. The other was done; but the undertaker, confeffing it was not to the utmost perfection, hath obtained my leave for a fecond attempt'; in which he promifes to do wonders, and tells me it will be ready in another fortnight; although, perhaps, the humour may be quite off both with the princefs and you : for fuch were courts when I knew them. I defire you will order her royal highness to go to Richmond as foon as the can this fummer, because she will have the pleafure of my neighbourhood ; for I hope to be in London by the middle of March, and I do not love you much when you are there : and I expect to find you are altered by flattery, or ill company. I am glad to tell you now, that I honour you with my effeem ; because, when the princess grows a crowned head, you shall have no more fuch compliments; and it is a hundred to one whether you will deferve them:

[o] Afterwards counters of Suffelk. See The Charafter of Mr: H****d, in this volume, p. 4.

16t

I do not approve of your advice to bring over pumps for mylin, but will rather provide another shoe for his Roval Highness [p], against there shall be occafion. I will tell you an odd accident that happened this night : While I was careffing one of my Houybub ms, he bit my little finger to cruelly, that I am hadly able to write; and I impute the caufe to some foreknowledge in him, that I was going to write to a Sieve Yahoo [9] (for fo you are pleased to call yourself). Pray tell fir Robert Walpole, that, if he does not use me better next fummer than he did laft, I will fludy revenge, and it shall be vengeance ecclesiastique. I hope you will get your houfe and vine ready, to which Mr. Gay and I are to have free access when you are at court ; for, as to Mr. Pope, he is not worth confidering on fuch occafions. I am-forry'I have no complaints to make of her royal highmels ; therefore, I think, I may let you tell her, That every grain of virtue and good fenfe, in one of her rank, confidering the bad education among flatterers and adorers, is worth a dozen in any inferior person. Now, if what the world fays be true, that fhe excons all other ladies at least a dozen times; then, multiply one dozen by the other, you will find the num-Wer to be one hundred and forty-four. If any one can fay a civiler thing, let him; for I think it too much for me.

[p] Vide Guiliver's Travels, chap. IV.

[9] i. e. A Court-lady. See Gulliver's Travels, in the Voyage to Laputa, chap. V.

VOL. XVII.

I have

I have fome title to be angry with you, for not commanding those who write to me to mention your remembrance. Can there be any thing more base, than to make me the first advances, and then be inconstant ? It is very hard, that I must cross the fea, and ride two hundred miles, to reproach you in perfon; when, at the fame time I feel myfelf, with the most intire respect,

MADAM, 82.

LETTER XL.

To the ARCHBISHOP of JUBLIN [r].

My LORD,

162

May 18th, 1727.

I UNDERSTAND, by some letters just come to my hands, that, at your grace's visitation of the dean and chapter of St. Patrick's, a proxy was infifted on from the dean, the visitation adjourned, and a rule entered that a proxy be exhibited within a month. If your grace can find, in any of your old records or of ours, that a proxy was ever demanded for a dean of St. Patrick's, you will have fome reason to infift upon it: but, as it is a thing wholly new and unheard of, let the confequences be what they will, I shall never comply with it. I take my chapter to be my proxy,

[r] Dr. William King.

LETTERS. 162 if I want any : it is only through them that you vifit me, and my fub-dean is to answer for me. I I im nëither civilian nor canonift : your grace may probably be both, with the addition of a dextrous deputy. My proceeding shall be only upon one maxim : n ver to yield to an oppreffion, to juffify which no p ecedent can be produced. I fee very well how perfonal all this proceeding is ; and how, from the very moment of the queen's death, your grace hath thought fit to take every opportunity of giving me all forts of uncafinels, without ever giving me, in my whole life, one fingle mark of your favour beyend common civilities. And, if it were not below a man of spirit to make complaints, I could date than from fix and twenty years paft. This hath fomething in it the more extraordinary, because, during some years, when I was thought to have credit with those in power, I employed it the utmost for your fervice, with great fuccels, where it could be most useful, against many violent enemies you then had, however unjustly; by which I got more ill-will than by any other action of my life, I mean from my friends. Me ford, I have lived, and by the grace of God will die, an enemy to fervitude and flavery of all kinds : and I believe, at the fame time, that perfons of fuch a difpolition will be the most ready to pay obedience. wherever it is due. Your grace hath often faid, you would never infringe any of our liberties. I will call back nothing of what is paft : I will forget, if I can, that you mentioned to me a licence

to

to be absent. Neither my age, health, humour, or fortune, qualify me for little brangles; but I will hold to the practice delivered down by ny predeceffors. I thought, and have been told, that I deferved better from that church and that king dom : I am fure, I do from your grice. And, I believe, people on this fide will attend, that all my merits are not very old. It is a little hard, that, the occasion of my journey hither being partly for the advantage of that kingdom, partly on account of my health, partly on bufinefs of importance to me, and partly to fee my friends; I cannot enjoy the quiet of a few months, without your grace interpoling to diffurb it. But, I thank God, the civilities of those in power here, who allow themfelves to be my professed adversaries, make some atonement for the unkindness of others, who have fo many reasons to be my friends. I have not long to live; and, therefore, if confcience were quite out of the cafe for me to do a bafe thing, I will fet no unworthy examples for my fucceffors to follow : and, therefore, repeating it again that I shall not concern myfelf upon the proceeding of your lordthip, I am, Sc.

LET-

LETTER XLI.

To the Counters of SUFFOLK.

Twickenham, Aug. 15, 1727.

165

MADAN.

T WISH I were a young lord, and you were unmarried : I should make you the best hufband in the world, for I am ten times deafer than ever you were in your life; and, inftead of a poor pain in my face, I have a good substantial giddinels and head-ach. The best of it is, that, although we might lay our heads together, you could tell me no iderers that might not be heard five rooms diftant. These diforders of mine, if they hold me as long as they used to do some years ago, will laft as long as my leave of absence, which I shall not renew? and then the queen will have the misfortune not to fee me, and I shall go back with the fatisfaction never to have feen her fince the was queen, but when I kiffed her hand. And, although the were a thousand queens, I will not lofe my privilege of never feeing her but when the commands it. I told my two landlords, that I would write you a love-letter; which, I remember, you commanded me to do last year: but I would not fhew it to either of them, I am the greatest courtier and flatterer you have; becaufe I try your good fense and taste, more than all of them put together, which is the greatest compliment I could put

put upon you: and you have hithert, behaved yourfelf tolerably well under it; much better can your miftrefs, if what a lady told me was true: that, talking with the queen about me, her mijefty faid, I was an odd fort of a man. But I forgive her, for it is an odd thing to fpeak freely to princes. I will fay another thing in your praife, that goodnefs would become you better than any perfon I know; and, for that very reafon, there is nobody I wifh to be good fo much as yourfelf. I am, $\mathfrak{S}c$,

LETTER XI.I.

To his Excellency the Lord CARTERET, Lord-Lieutenant of IRELAND.

January 18, 1727-8,

My LORD,

I WAS informed, that, your excellency havine referred to the University here some regulation of his majesty's benefaction for profess; they have, in their answer, infinuated as if they thought it best, that the several profess for they should be limited to their fellows, and to be held only as they continue to be so. I need not inform your excellency, how contrary such a practice is to that of all the universities in *Europe*. Your excellency well knows how many learned men, of the two last ages, have been invited by princes to be professions

167

feilors infome art or science, for which they were repowned; and that the like rule hath been fol-Iswed in Oxford and Cambridge. I hope your excellency will fhew no regard to fo narrow and impartial an opinion, which can only tend to mend fellowship, and spoil professors is although I should be prry, that any fellow should be thought incapable on that account, when otherwife qualified. And I should be glad that any perfon, whole education hath been in this univerfity, should be preferred before another upon equal defervings. But that must be left to those who shall be your excellency's fucceffors, who may not always be great clarks : and I with you could, in fome meafure, provide against having this benefaction made a perquifite of humour or favour. Whoever is preferred to a bishoprick, or to fuch a preferment as shall hinder him from refiding within a certain distance of this town, should be obliged to refign his profefforthip.

As long as you are governor here, I shall always expect the liberty of telling you my thoughts: and I hope you will confider them, until you find I grow impertinent, or have fome bias of my own.

If I had not been confined to my chamber by the continuance of an unconversable diforder, I would have exchanged your trouble of reading for that of hearing. I am, Sc.

I defire to prefent my most humble respects to my lady Carteret. Your 168 L E T T E R S. Your friend Walpole hath lately done one of the cruelleft actions that ever I knew, even in a sunifter of flate, these thirty years past; which, is the queen hath not intelligence of, may my right han I forget it's cunning.

LETTER XLIII.

To the fame [s].

About May 10, 1728,

My LORD,

TOLD your excellency that your were to run on my errands. My lord By lington hath a very fine monument of his anceftor the earl of Cark, in my cathedral, which your excellency hath feen. I and the chapter have written to him in a body to have it repaired, and 1 m perfon have defired he would do it. And I defired likewife, that he would fettle a parcel of land, worth five pounds a year (not an annuity), to keep it always in repair. He faid he would do any thing to oblige me; but was cfraid that, in future times, the five pounds a year would be mifapplied, and fecured by the dean and chapter to their own ufe. I anfwered, that a dean and twenty-four members of fo great a chapter, who, in livings, estates, &c. had about 4000% a year amongst them, would hardly divide

[s] This letter is not dated, but endorfed " To lord-lieutenant " Cartaret, before his going off."

four

tour fhillings among them to cheat his posterity; and that we could have no view but to confult the hor out of his family. I therefore command your excellency to lay this before him, and the affront he hath put upon us, in not answering a letter written to him by the dean and chapter in a body.

LETTERS.

The great duke of Schomberg is buried under the altar in my cathedral. My lady Holdernels is my old acquaintance, and I writ to her about a small fum, to make a monument for her grandfather. I writ to her myfelf; and alfo, there was a letter from the dean and chapter, to defire the would order a monument to be railed for him in my cathedral. It feens Mildmay, now lord Fitzwalter. her hufband, is a covetous fellow; or, whatever is the matter, we have had no answer. I defire you will tell lord Fitzwalter, that, if he will not fend fifty pounds to make a monument for the old duke, I and the chapter will creek a fmall one of ourfelves for ten pounds; wherein it shall be expreffed, That the posterity of the duke, naming particularly lady Holderne's and Mr. Mildmay, not having the generofity to crect a monument, we have done it of ourfelves. And if, for an excufe, they pretend they will fend for his body, let them know it is mine; and, rather than fend it, I will take up the bones, and make of it a skeleton, and put it in my registry-office, to be a memorial of their baleness to all posterity. This I expect your excellency will tell Mr. Mildmay, or, as you now call him, lord Fitzwalter: and I expect likewife, that

169

that he will let Sir Conyers Darcy know how ill I take his neglect in this matter; although, a do him juffice, he averred, that Mildmay was to avaricious a wretch, that he would let his own father be buried without a coffin, to fave charges.

I expect likewife, that, if you are acquainted with your fucceffor, you will let him know how impartial I was in giving you characters of clergymen, without regard to party; and what weight you laid on them : and that, having but one clergyman who had any relation to me, I let him pas unpreferred. And, laftly, that you will let your faid fucceffor know, that you lament the having done nothing for Mr. *Robert G attan* and give him fuch a recommendation, that he may have fomething to mend his fortune.

These are the matters I leave in charge to your excellency: and I defire that I, who have done with courts, may not be used like a courtier. For, as I was a courtier when you were a school-boy, I know all your arts: And so God bles you, and all your family, my old friends: and remember, I expect you shall not dare to be a courtier to me. I am, &c.

LET

LETTERS,

LETTER XLIV.

To Mr. POPE.

SIR,

March 6th, 1728-9.

171

TF I am hot a good correspondent, I have bad health; and that is as good. I passed eight months in the country, with Sir Arthur and my lady Achefon, and had at least half a dozen returns of my giddiness and deafness, which lasted me about three weeks a piece; and, among other inconveniencies, hindred me from vifiting my chapter and punishing enormities, but did not fave me the charges of a visitation-dinner. This diforder neither hinders my fleeping, nor much my walking, yet is the most mortifying malady I can fuffer. I have been just a month in town, and have just got rid of it in a fortnight: and, when it is on me, I have neither fpirits to write, or read, or think, or eat. But I drink as much as I like; which is a refource you cannot fly to when you are ill. And I like it as little as you : but I can bear a pint better than you can a spoonful. You were very kind in your care for Mr. Whalley; but, I hope, you remembered, that Daniel is a damnable poet, and confequently a public enemy to mankind. But I despise the lords degree, which is a jest upon common fense: for what did it fignify to the merits of the caufe, whether George the Old, or the Young, were on the throne ?

0 0

No:

3

172 LETTERS. No: I intended to país laft winter in England, but my health faid No: and I did defign to live a gentleman, and, as Sancho's wife faid, to go in my coach to court. I know not whether you are in earneft to come hither in fpring: if not, pr. v God you may never be in jeft. Dr. Delany fhall attend you at Chefler, and your apartment is ready; and I have a moft excellent chaife, and about fixteen dozen of the best cyder in the world; and you fhall command the town and kingdom, and digito monftrari, &c. And, when I cannot hear, you fhall have choice of the beft people we can afford, to hear you, and nurfes enough; and your apartment is on the funny fide.

The next paragraph firikes me du.ab. You fay I am to blame, if I refufe the opportunity of going with my lady Bolingbroke to Aix-la-Chapelle. I muft tell you, that a foreign language is mortal to a deaf man. I muft have good ears to catch up the words of fo nimble a tongued race as the French, having been a dozen years without converfung among them. Mr. Gay is a feandal to all lufty young fellows with healthy countenance; and, I think, he is not intemperate in a phyfical fenfe. I am told he has an afthma, which is a difeafe I commiferate more than deafnefs, becaufe it will not leave a man quiet either fleeping or waking. I hope he does not intend to print his Opera [1] before it is acted; for I defy all your fubfcriptions

[1] The Second Part of the Beggar's Opera.

oto

LETTER 5.

173

to amount to 800%. And yet, I believe, he loft as much more for want of human prudence.

I told you fome time ago, that I was dwindled to a writer of libels on the lady of the family where Flived, and upon myfelf; but they never went further : and my lady Achefon made me give her up all the foul copies, and never gave the fair ones out of her hands, or fuffered them to be copied. They were fometimes fhewn to intimate friends, to occasion mirth, and that was all. So that I am vexed at your thinking I had any hand in what could come to your eyes. I have fome confused notion of feeing a paper called Sir Ralph the Patriot, but am fore it was bad or indifferent; and, as to the Lady at Quadrille, I never heard of it. Perhaps it may be the fame with a paper of verfes called, The Journal of a Dublin Lady, which I writ at Sir Arthur Achefon's; and, leaving out what concerned the family, I fent it to be printed in a paper which doctor Sheridan had engaged in, called The Intelligencer, of which he made but forry work, and then dropt it. But the verles were printed by themfelves, and most horridly mangled in the prefs, and were very mediocre in themfelves; but did well enough in the manner I mentioned, of a family-jest. I do fincerely affure you, that my frequent old diforder, and the scene where I am, and the humour I am in, and fome other reafons which time hath fhewn, and will fhew more if I live; have lowered my fmall telents with a vengeance, and cooled my disposition to put them in use. I want

want only to be rich, for I am hard to be pleafed ; and, for want of riches, people grow every day lefs folicitous to please me. Therefore I keep humble company, who are happy to come where they can get a bottle of wine without paying for it. I give my viear a fupper, and his wife a shilling, to play, with me an hour at back-gammon once a fortnight. To all people of quality, and especially of titles, I am not within; or, at least, am deaf a week or two after I am well. But," on Sunday evenings, it coffs me fix bottles of wine to people whom I cannot keep out. Pray, come over in April, if it be only to convince you that I tell no lies; and the journey will be ce tainly for your health. Mrs. Brent, my houle-keeper, famous in print for digging out the great bottle [u], fays the will be your nurfe; and the best physicians we have shall attend you without fees : although, I believe, you will have no occasion but to converse with one or two of them to make them proud.

LETTERS.

174

Your letter came but laft poft, and you fee my punctuality. I am unlucky at every thing I fend to England. Two bottles of ufquebaugh were broken. Well, my humble fervice to my lord Bolingbroke, lord Bathurst, lord Masham, and his lady my dear friend, and Mr. Pultney, and the doctor, and Mr. Lewis, and our fickly friend Gay, and my lady Boungbroke; and very much to Patty [w], who I hope will learn to love the world lefs,

[4] See Vol. VI. [su] Mrs. Blount.

bofore

before the world leaves off to love her. I am much concerned to hear of my lord *Peterborow* being ill. I am exceedingly his fervant, and pray God recover his health. As for your courtier Mrs. *Howard*, and her miftrefs, I have nothing to fay, but that they have neither memory nor manners; elfe I fhould have fome mark of the former from the latter, which I was promifed above two years ago: but, fince I made them a prefent, it would be mean to remind them. I am told poor Mrs. *Pope* is ill: Pray God preferve her to you, or raife you up as uleful a friend.

LETTERS.

175

LET-

This letter is an answer to Mr. Ford, whose hand I mission for yours, having not heard from him this evelue-month. Therefore you are not to stare; and it muss not be lost, for it talks to you only.

Again, forgive my blunders: for, reading the letter by candle-light, and not dreaming of a letter from Mr. *Ford*, I thought it must be yours, because it talks of our friends.

The letter talks of Gay, and Mr. Whalley, and lord Bolingbroke, which made me conclude is muft be yours: fo all the anfwering part muft go for nothing.

LETTER XLV.

LETTERS

To a certain ESQUIRE.

SIR,

176

January 3d, 1729-304

C EEING your frank on the outfide, and your I address in the same hand, it was obvious who was the writer. And, before I opened it, a worthy friend being with me, I told him the contents of the difference between us. That, your tithes: being generally worth five or fix pounds per annum, and, by the terror of fquirefhip, frighting my agent to take what you graciously thought fit to give, you wronged me of half my due every year. That, having held from your father an island worth three pence a year, which I planted and paid two fhillings annually for; and being out of pofferfion of the faid island seven or eight years, there could not poffibly be above four fhillings due to you; for which you have thought proper to ftop three or four years tithe, at your own rate of two pounds five fhillings a year (as I remember) and still continue to ftop it, on pretence that the faid island was not furrendered to you in form; although you have cut down more plantations of willows, and abeles, than would purchase a dozen such islands. I told my friend, that this talent of squires prevailed very much formerly in the country : that, as to yourfelf, from the badness of your education, against all my advices and endeavours, and from the caft o of 2

LETTERS. 177 of your nature, as well as another circumstance which I shall not mention; I expected nothing from you that became a gentleman : that I had expoftulated this fcurvy matter very gently with you : that I conceived this letter was an answer. That, from the prerogative of a good effate, however gotten, and the practice of lording over a few Irifb wretches, and from the natural want of better thinking, I was fure your answer would be extremely rude and flupid, full of very bad language in all senses. That a bear in a wilderness will as foon fix on a philosopher as on a cottager: and a man wholly void of education, judgment, or diftinction of perfons, has no regard, in his infolence. but to the patton of fear: and, how heartily I wished, that, to make you shew your humility, your quarrel had rather been with a captain of dragoons, than the dean of St. Patrick's.

All this happened before my opening your letter; which being read, my friend told me I was an ill gueffer. That you affirmed you defpifed me only as a clergyman by your own confession; and that you had reason, because clergymen pretend to learning, wherein you value yourself as what you are an utter ftranger to.

I took fome pains in providing and advifing about your education; but, fince you have made fo ill use of my rules, I cannot deny, that, according to your own principles, your usage of me is just. You are wholly out of my danger: the weapons I use will do you no hurt; and to that which would Vct. XVII. N keep

69 P

178

keep nicer men in awe you are infonfible, A needle against a stone-wall can make no impression. Your faculty lies in making bargains : nick to that. Leave your children a better eftate than your father left you; as he left you much more than your grandfather left him. Your father and you are much wifer than I, who gave among you fifty years purchase for land, for which I am not to see one farthing. This was intended as an encouragement to a clergyman to refide among you, whenever any of your posterity shall be able to diffinguish a man from a beast. One thing I defire you will be fet right in : I do not despise all squires. It is true, I despise the bulk of them. But pray take notice, that a squire must have some merit before I shall honour him with my contempt : for I do not despise a fly, a maggot, or a mite.

If you fend me an answer to this, I shall not read it, but open it before company, and in their presence burn it; for no other reason but the detestation of bad spelling, no grammar, and that pertness which proceeds from ignorance and an invincible want of taste.

I have ordered a copy of this letter to be taken, with an intention to print it, as a mark of my effeem for you; which, however, perhaps I fhall not purfue: for I could willing y excufe our two names from itanding in the fame paper, fince I am confident you have as little defire of fame as I have to give it you.

4 00

I with

I with many happy new years to you and your family; and am, with truth,

Your friend and

humble fervant.

\$79

Let me add fomething ferious: That, as it is held an imprudent thing to provoke valour; fo, I confefs, it was imprudent in me to provoke rudenefs: which, as it was my own flanding rule never to do, except in cafes where I had power to punifh it, fo my error proceeded from a better opinion of you than you have thought fit to make good. For, with every fault in your nature, your education, and your underflanding, I never imagined you fo utterly devoid of knowing fome little diffunction between perfons.

LETTER XLVL

To Lady WORSLEY.

MADAM,

April 19th; 1730.

Y lady Carteret (if you know fuch a lady) commands me to purfue my own inclination; which is, to honour myfelf with writing you a letter; and thereby endeavouring to preferve myfelf in your memory, in fpight of an acquaintance of more years, than in regard to my own reputation, as a young gentleman, I care to recollect. N 2 I forgot

180

I forgot whether I had not fome reafons to be angry with your ladyfhip, when I was last in England. I hope to fee you very foon the youngest great-grand-mother in Europe and fifteen years hence (which I shall have nothing to do with) you will be at the amufement of " Rife up, daugh-" ter, &c." You are to answer this letter, and to inform me of your health and humour; and, . whether you like your daughter better or worfe, after having fo long converfed with the Irif world, and fo little with me. Tell me what are your amusements at present; cards, court, books, visiting, or fondling (I humbly beg your ladyfhip's pardon, but it is between ourfelves) your grandchildren? My lady Carteret hath been the best queen we have known in Ireland thefe many years; yet is the mortally hated by all the young girls, because (and it is your fault) she is handfomer than all of them together. Pray, do not infult poor Ireland on this occasion, for it would have been exactly the fame thing in London. And therefore I shall advise the K-g, when I go next to England, to fend no more of her fort (if fuch another can be found) for fear of turning all his loyal female-fubjects here against him.

How is our old friend Mrs. Barton? (I forget her new name). I faw her three years ago, at court, almost dwindled to an echo, and hardly knew.her; while your eyes dazzled me as much as when I first met them: which, confidering my-

felf,

felf, is a greater compliment than you are aware of. I with you may have grace to find it.

Wy lady Carteret hath made me a prefent, which I take to be malicious, with a defign to ftand in your place. Therefore I would have you to provide against it by another, and something of your own work, as hers is... For you know I always expect advances and prefents from ladies. Neither was I ever deceived in this last article by any of your fex but the Q-n, whom I taxed three years ago with a prefent of ten pounds value. Upon taking my leave, the faid the intended a medal for me, but it was not finished. I afterwards sent her, on her own commands, about five and thirty pounds worth of filk, for herfelf and the princeffes; but never received the medal to this day. Therefore, I will truft your fex no more. You are to prefent my most humble fervice to my old friend Sir Robert Worfley. I hope my friend Harry is well, and fattening in the fun, and continuing a batchelor to enrich the poor Worfley family.

I command you to believe me to be, with the greatest truth and respect, Sc.

N 3

LET

181

182 LETTERS. LETTER XLVII.

To the Earl of CHESTERFIELD.

My LORD, November 10th, 1730. WAS politively advifed by a friend, whole opinion hath much weight with me, and who hath a great veneration for your lordfhip, to venture a letter of folicitation: and it is the first requeft of this kind that I ever made, fince the public changes, in times, perfons, measures, and opinions, drove me into diffance and obscurity.

There is an honeft man, whole name is Launcelet; he hath been long a fervant to my lord Suffex: He married a relation of mine, a widow, with a tolerable jointure; which, depending upon a leafe which the duke of Grafton fuffered to expire about three years ago, funk half her little fortune. Mr. Launcelot had many promifes from the duke of Dorfet, while his grace held that office which is now in your lordfhip [x]; but they all failed, after the ufual fate that the bulk of court-fuiters muft expect.

I am very fenfible that I have no manner of claim to the leaft favour from your lordfhip, whom I have hardly the honour to be known to, although you were always pleafed to treat me with much

[x] The earl of *Chefterfield* was then lord freward of his majefty's household.

humanity,

183

humanity, and with more diffinction than I could pretend to deferve. I am likewife confcious of that demerit which I have largely fhared with all those who concerned themfelves in a court and ministry, whole maxims and proceedings have been ever fince fo much exploded. But your lordship will grant me leave to fay, that, in those times, when any perfons of the ejected party came to court, and were of tolerable confequence, they never failed to fucceed in any reasonable request they made for a friend. And, when I fometimes added my poor folicitations, I used to quote the then ministers a passage in the Gospel, The poor (meaning their own dependents) you have always with you, &c.

This is the ftrongest argument I have to entreat your lordship's favour for Mr. Launcelot, who is a perfect honeft man, and as loyal as you could wifh. His wife, my near relation, hath been my favourite from her youth, and as deferving as it is poffible for one of her level. It is understood, that fome little employments about the court may be often in your lordship's disposal; and that my lord Suffex will give Mr. Launcelot the character he deferves : and then let my petition be (to speak in my own trade) a drop in the bucket.

Remember, my lord, that, although this letter be long, yet what particularly concerns my request is but of a few lines.

I shall not congratulate with your lordship upon any of your prefent great employments, or upon the greatest that can possibly be given to you; becaufe

N4

caule you are one of those very few who do more honour to a court, than you can possibly receive from it: which I take to be a greater compliment to any court than it is to your lordship. I am,

My LORD, Sc.

LETTER XLVIII.

To the Counters of SUFFOLK."

MADAM,

184

November 21, 1730.

I DO now pity the leifure you have to read a letter from me; and this letter fhall be a hiftory. First, therefore, I call you to witness that I did not attend on the Q-n till I had received her own repeated meflages; which, of courfe, occafioned my being introduced to you. I never afked any thing, till, upon leaving England the first time, I defired from you a present worth a guinea, and from her majefly one worth ten pounds, by way of a memorial, Your's I received; and the Q-n, upon my taking leave of her, made an excufe that fhe had intended a medal for me; which not being ready, the would fend it me the Christmas following : yet this was never done, nor at all remembered when I went back to England the next year, and, by her commands, attended her as I had done lefore. I must now tell you, madam, that I will ece ve no medal from her majefty, nor any thing his than her piclure at half length, drawn · by

185

by Jervas, and, if he takes it from another original, the Q-n fhall fit at leaft twice for him to touch it up. I defire you will let her majefty know this in plain words, although I have heard that I am under her difpleafure. But this is a ufual thing with princes as well as minifters, upon every falfe reprefeatation; and fo I took occafion to tell the Q-n, upon the quarrel Mr. Walpele had with our friend Gay, the first time I ever had the honour to attend her:

Against you I have but one reproach : That, when I was last in England, and just after the prefent king's acceffion, I refolved to pais that fummer in France, for which I had then a most lucky opportunity; from which those who seemed to love me well diffuaded me, by your advice : and, when I fent you a note, conjuring you to lay afide the character of a courtier and a favourite upon that occasion, your answer positively directed me not to go in that juncture; and you faid the fame thing to my friends, who feemed to have power of giving me hints, that I might reasonably hope for a settlement in England. Which, God knows, was no very great ambition, confidering the flation I should leave here, of greater dignity, and which might have eafily been managed to be disposed of as the Q-n pleafed. If these hints came from you, I affirm you then acted too much like a courtier. But I forgive you, and efteem you as much as ever. You have your reasons, which I shall not enquire into; becaufe I always believed you had

186 L E T T E R S. had fome virtues, befides all the accomplifments of mind and perfon that can adorn a lady.

I am angry with the Q-n for facrifiling my friend Gay to the mistaken piques of fir Robert Walpole, about a libel written against him; although he were convinced at the fame time of Mr. Gay's innocence, and although, as I faid before, I told her majefty the whole ftory. Mr. Gay deferved better treatment amongst you, upon all ac-" counts, and particularly for his excellent unregarded Fables, dedicated to prince William, which I hope his royal highness will often read for his instruction. I wish her majesty would a little remember what I largely faid to her about Ireland, when, before a witnefs, the gave me leave, and commanded me, to tell her what the fpoke to me upon that fubject; and ordered me, that, if I lived to fee her in her prefent station, to fend her our grievances, promifing to read my letter, and do all good offices in her power for this miferable and most loyal kingdom, now at the brink of ruin, and never fo near as now. As to myfelf, I repeat again, C that I never afked any thing more than a triffe, as a memorial of fome diffinction which her majefty gracioully feemed to make between me and every common clergyman : but that triffe was forgotten, according to the ufual method of princes, although I was taught to think myfelf upon a foot of pretending to fome little exception.

As to yourfelf, madam, I most heartily congratulate with you for being delivered from the toil,

187

-

the envy, the flavery, and vexation of a favourite. where you could not always answer the good intentions that I hone you had. You will now be lefs teized with folicitations, one of the greatest evils in life. You poffefs an eafy employment, with quiet of mind, although it be by no means equal to your merit : and, if it shall please God to establish your health, I believe and hope you are too wife to hope for more. Mr. Pope hath always been an advocate for your fincerity; and even I, in the character I gave you of yourfelf, allowed you as much of that virtue as could be expected in a lady, a courtier, and a favourite. Yet, I confess, I never heartily pledged your health as a toaft, upon any other regards than beauty, wit, good fenfe, and an unblemished character. For, as to friendship, truth, fincerity, and other trifles of that kind, I never concerned myfelf about them ; becaufe I knew them to be only parts of the lower morals, which are altogether ufelefs at courts. I am content that you fhould tell the Q-n all I have faid of her, and in my own words, if you pleafe.

I could have been a batter prophet in the character I gave you of yourfelf, if it had been good manners, in the height of your credit, to put you in mind of its mortality. For you are not the first, by at least three ladies, whom I have known to undergo the fame turn of fortune. It is allowed, that ladies are often very good fcaffoldings ; and I need not tell you the use that fcaffoldings are put to by all builders, as well political as mechanic. I fhould fhould have begun this letter by telling you, that I was encouraged to write it by my beft friend, and one of your great admirers: who told me, that, from fomething that had paffed between you, he thought you would not receive it ill. After all, I know no perfon of your fex, for whom I have fo great an efteem, as I do and believe I fhall always continue to bear for you, I mean a private perfon, for I muft except the Q—n, and it is not an exception of form: becaufe I have really a very great veneration for her great qualities, altho' I have reafon to complain of her conduct to me; which I could not excufe although fhe had fifty kingdoms to govern. I have but room to conclude with my fincere profeffions of being, with true refpect,

MADAM,

a

188

Your most obedient

humble fervant.

LETTER XLIX.

To Lady SANTRY.

MADAM, 1730, at a conjecture. Y reafon for waiting on you, fome time ago, was grounded on the efteem I always had for you; which continued ftill the fame, although I had hardly the leaft acquaintance with your lord, nor was at all defirous to cultivate it, becaufe

caufe I did not at all approve of his conduct. In vo or three days after I saw you at fir Compton Ismvile's house, all my acquaintance told me how ill the town wes of the vifit I had made you; and the cruel treatment you received from me, with relation to your fon. I will not believe your ladyship was fo weak as to fpread this complaint yourfelf; but I lay it wholly to those two young women who were then in the fame room, I fuppole as vifitors. But, if you were really difcontented, and thought to publish your difcontent in aggravating words, I must cut off at least nine tenths of the friendship I had for you, and list you in the herd of Irif ladies, whole titles, or thole of their hulbands, with me never have the weight of a feather, or the value of a pebble. I imagined you had fo much sense as to understand, that all I faid was intended for the fervice both of you and your fon. I have often fpoken much more feverely to perfons of much higher quality than your fon, and in a kingdom where to be a lord is of importance; and I have received hearty thanks as well as found amendment. One thing I shall oblive, upon your account ; which is Never to throw away any more advice upon any Irif lord, or his mother ; because I thought you would be one of the last to deceive me.

I called four times at the house where you lodge, and you were always denied, by which, I suppose, you would have me think you are angry; whereas I am the perfor who ought 'to complain, because

Th.

211

190 L E T T E R S. all I faid to you proceeded from friendship, and a defire of reforming your fon. But that defire is now utterly at an end.

LETTER L.

To the Earl of CHESTERFIELD.

January 5, 1730-L.

My Lord,

TRETURN your lordship my most humble I thanks for the honour and favour of your letter, and defire your justice to believe, that, in writing to you a fecond time, I have no defign of giving you a fecond trouble. My only end at prefent is to beg your pardon for a fault of ignorance. I ought to have remembered, that the arts of courts are like those of play; where, if the most expert by absent for a few months, the whole system is for changed, that he hath no more skill than a new beginner. Yet I cannot but wish, that your lordthip had picaled to forgive one, who hath been an utter ftranger to public life above fixteen years. Buffy Rabutin himfelf, the politest perfon of his age, when he was re-called to court after a long banifhment, appeared ridiculous there? and what could I expect from my antiquated manner of addressing your lordship in the prime of your life, in the height of fortune, favour, and merit; fo diffinguished by your active spirit, and greatness of your genius? I do

I do here repeat to your lordfhip, that I lay the ault of my mifconduct entirely on a friend, whom I exceedingly love and efteem, whomIdare not name, and who is a bada courtier by nature as I am grown by want of practice. God forbid that your lordfhip fhould continue in an employment, however great and honourable, where you only can be an ornament to the court fo long, until you have an opportunity to provide offices for a dozen low people like the poor man whom I took the liberty to mention. And God forbid, that, in one particular branch of the king's family, there fhould ever be fuch a mortality, as to take away a dozen of his meaner fervants in lefs than a dozen years.

Give me leave, in further excufe of my, weaknefs, to confers, that, befides fome hints from my friends, your lordfhip is in great measure to blame, for your obliging manner of treating me in every place where I had the honour to fee you; which I acknowledge to have been a diffinction that I had not the leaft pretence to, and confequently as little to ground upon it the requeft of a favour.

As I am an utter ftranger to the profent forms of the world, I have imagined more than once, that your lordfhip's proceeding with me may be a refinement introduced by yourfelf : and that as, in my time, the most folemn and frequent promifes of great men ufually failed, against all probable appearances, so that fingle flight one of your lordfhip may, by your generous nature, early fucceed against all visible impossibilities. I am, Sc.

LET-

LETTER LL.

• To VENTOSO.

SIR,

192

April 28th, 1731.

VOUR letter hath lain by me without ac-L knowledgingit, longer than I intended ; not for want of civility, but because I was wholly at a lofs what to fay : for, as your scheme of thinking, converfing, and living, differs in every point diametrically from mine, fo I think myself the most improper perfon in the world to converse or correspond with you. You would be glad to be thought a proud man, and yet there is not a grain of pride in you: for you are pleafed that people fhould know you have been acquainted with perfons of great names and titles, whereby you confeis that you take it for an honour; which a proad man never does: and, besides, you ran the hazard of not being believed. You went abroad, and strove to engage yourfelf in a desperate cause, very much to the damage or your fortune, and might have been to the langer of your life, if there had not been, as it were, a combination of fome, who would not give credit to the account you gave of your transactions; and of others, who, either really or pretending to believe you, have given you out as a dangerous person (of which last notion I once

I once hinted fomething to you) : because, if what vou repeated of yourfelf were true, it was necesfary that you had either made your peace, or must have been profecuted for high-treason. The reputation (if there be any) of having been acquainted with princes, and other great perfons, arifes from it's being generally known to others, but never once-mentioned by ourfelves, if it can possibly be avoided. I fay this perfectly for your fervice ; becaufe an univerfal opinion among those who know, or have heard of you, that you have always practifed a direct contrary proceeding, hath done you more hurt than your natural understanding, left to itfelf, could ever have brought upon you. The world will never allow any man that character which he gives to himfelf, by openly profeffing it to those with whom he converseth. Wit, learning, valour, great acquaintance, the effeem of good men, will be know, although we should endeavour to conceal them, however they may pass unrewarded: but, I doubt, our own bare affertions, upon any of those points, will very little avail, except in tempting the hearers to judge directly contrary to what we advance. Therefore, at this feafon of your life, I should be glad you would act after the common cuftom of manhind, and have done with thoughts of courts, of ladies, of lords, of politicks, and all dreams of being important in the world. Ι am glad your country life has (taught you Latin, of which you were altogether ignorant when I knew VOU

VOL. XVII.

194

you first ; and I am aftonished how you came to recover it. Your new friend Horace will teach you many leons agreeable to what I have faid, for which I could refer to a dozen passages in a few minutes. I should be glad to fee the house wholly swept of these cobwebs, and that you would take an oath never to mention a prince, or princefs, a foreign or domestic lord, an intrigue of state or of love; but fuit yourfe'f to the climate and company, where your prudence will be to pais the reft of your life. It is not a farthing matter to you what is doing in Europe, more than to every alderman who reads the news in a coffec-house. If you could resolve to act thus, your understanding is good enough to qualify you for any conversation in this kingdom. Families will receive you without fear or confiraint, nor watch to hear you talk in the grand style, laugh when you are gone, and tell it to all their acquaintance. It is a happinels that this quality may, by a man of sense, be as easily shaken off as it is acquired, especially when he hath no proper claim to it : for you were not bred to be a man of business; you never were called to any employments at courts ; but defined to be a private gentleman, to entertain yourfelf with country-buliness and country acquaintance ; or, at bell, with books of amufement in your own language. It is an uncontrolled truth, that no man ever made an ill figure who underftood his own talents, nor a good one who miftook them. Lam, Sc.

LET-

LETTER LII.

195

A COUNTERFEIT LETTER to the Q-N [y].

MADAM, Dublin, June 22, 1731. I HAVE had the honour to tell your majefty, on another occasion, that provinces labour under one mighty misfortune, which is, in a great measure, the cause of all the reft; and that is, That they are for the most part far removed from the prince's eye, and, of confequence, from the influence, both of his wisdom and goodness. This is the case of *Ireland* beyond expression!

There is not one mortal here, who is not well fatisfied of your majefty's good intentions to all your people : and yet your fubjects of this iffe are fo far from fharing the effects of your good difpofitions, in any equitable degree ; are fo far from enjoying all the good to which they are entitled from your majefty's most gracious inclinations, that they often find great difficulty how to enjoy even the relief of complaint.

To omit a thousand other inflances, there is one perfon of *Inifb* birth, cininent for genius and merit of many kinds, an honour to her country, and to her fex ! I will be bold to fay, not less fo in her fphere then your majesty in yours.

[y] Thus inderfed by Dr. Swift : "Counterfeit letter from me to "the Q--n, fent to me by Mr. Pope, dated June 22d, 1731. Re-"ceived July 19th, 1731. Given by the Counters of Suffelk." And

196

And yet all her talents and virtues have not yet been able to influence any one perfon about your majefty, fo far as to introduce her into your leaf notice. As I am your majefty's most dutiful and loyal subject, it is a debt I owe your majefty to acquaint you, that Mrs. Barber, the best female post of this or perbaps of any age, is now in your majefty's capital, known to lady Hartford, lady Torrington, lady Wabole, Sc. A woman whose genius is honoured by every man of genius in this kingdom, and either honoured or envied by every man of genius in England. Your majefty is justly reverenced for those great abilities with which God hath bleffed you; for

your regard to learning, and your zeal for true religion: compleat your character, by your regard to perfons of genius; especially those, who make the greatness of their talents, after your majesty's example, subservient to the good of manking and the glory of God; which is most remarkably Mrs. Barber's cale and character.

Give me leave to tell you, madam, that every fubjects of underfranding and virtue, throughout your dominions, is appointed by Providence of your council. And this, n adam, is an open and an honeft apology for this trouble; or, to fpeak more properly, for this dutiful information. It is your true intereft, that all you fubjects fhould fee that merit is regarded by you in one inftance; or, rather, that it is not difregarded in any inftance. Let them

hem daily blefs God for every gift of wifdom and goodnefs beftowed upon you, and pray inceffantly for the long continuance of them; as doth

Your MAJESTY'S

most dutiful and

loyal subject and servant,

JONATH. SWIFT.

LETTER LIII.

To Mr. POPE [z].

DEAR SIR, July 20th, 1731. W R I T you a long letter not "many days ago, which therefore did not arrive until after your 1 in that I received yefterday, with the inclosed from me to the Q—n. You hinted fomething of this in a former letter : I will tell you fincerely how the affair ftands. I never was at Mrs. Barber's house in my life, except once that I chanced to pass by her fhop, was defired to walk in, and went no farther, nor field three mirutes. Dr. Delany hath been long her protector; and he, being many years my acquaintance, defired my good offices for her, and brought her feveral times to the deanry. I knew fhe was poetically given, and, for a woman,

[2] Occafioned by the greating counterfeit letter.

) 3

had

198

had a fort of genius that way. She appeared very modest and pious, and I believe was fincere, and wholly turned to poetry. I did conceive ther jour ney to England was on the fcore of her trace, being a woollen-drapier, until Dr. Delan, Lid, Die had a defign of printing her poems by fubfering by defired I would befriend her: which I did, chiefly by your means ; the doctor still urging me on ? upon whole request I writ to her two or three times, because the thought that my countenancing of her might be of use. Lord Carteret very much befriended her, and the feems to have made her way not ill. As for those three letters you mention, fupposed all to be written by me to the Q-n, on Mrs. Barber's account, especially the letter which bears my name : I can only fay, that the apprehenfions one may be apt to have of a friend doing a foolifh thing, is an effect of kindnefs : and God knows who is free from playing the fool force time or other. But in fuch a degree as to write to the Q-n, who hath used me ill without any cause, and to write in fuch a manner as the letter you fent ne. and in such a style, and to have to much zeal for one almost and anger, and to make fuch a defcription of a woman as to prefer her before all mankind, and to inflatice it as one of the greateft grievances of Ireland, that her majesty hath not encouraged Mrs. Barter, a woollen-drapier's wife declined in the world, becaufe she hath a knack at verfifying; was to suppose, or fear, a folly, fo transcendent, that no man could be guilty of, who was

was not fit for Bedlam. You know the letter you fent inclosed is not my hand ; and why I should difguile, and yet fign my name, should seem unaccountable : efpecially when I am taught, and have reafor to believe, that I am under the Q-n's elipiteative on many accounts, and one very late, for having fixed up a ftone over the burying place of the duke of Schomberg, in my cathedral : which, nowever, I was affured by a worthy perfon, who follcited that affair last fummer with some relations of the duke, that her majefly, on hearing the matter. faid they ought to crect a monument. Yet I am told affuredly, that the K-g, not long ago, on the representation and complaint of the Pruffian envoy (with a hard flame), who hath married a • granddaughter of the duke, faid publicly in the drawingroom, That I had put up that stone out of malice, to raffe a quarrel between his majefty and the King of Praffia [a]. This perhaps may be falle, becaufe it is abfurd : for I thought it was a whiggifh action to honour duke Schemberg, who was fo infrumental in the Revolution, and was ftadtholder of Pruffia, and otherwife in the fervice of thatelectorate, which is now a king on You will observe the letter you font me concluded, " Your majesty's " loyal fubject ;" which is abfolutely abfurd ; for we are only subjects to the ting, and so is her majefty herfelf. I have had the happinefs to be known to you above twenty years; and Tappeal, whether

[a] See his Epitaphy Vel. VII, p. 314.

you have known me to exceed the common indiferetions of mankind; or that, when I conceived myfelf to have been fo very ill ufed by her majelly, whom I never attended but on her own commands, afhould turn folicitor to her for Mrs. Barber ? If the 2 - n, had not an inclination to think ill of me, the mono me too well to believe in her own heart that I foould be such a coxcomb. I am pushed on by that unjust fuplcion to give up fo much of my difcretion, as to write next post to my lady Sufficik on this occasion, and to defire the will firew what I write to the Q-n, although I have as much reason to complain of her as of her majefly, upon the fcore of her pride and negligence, which make her fitter to be an Irifh lady than an English one. You told me the complained that I did not write to her: when I did, upon your advice, and a letter that required an answer, the wanted the civility to acquit herfelf. I shall not be lefs in the favour of God, or the effeem of my friends, for either of their majeftys hard thoughts, which they only take up from milreprelentations. The first time I faw the Q-n, I took occasion, upon the subject of Mr. Gay, to complain of the very treatment which innocent perfons often receive from princes and great ministers, that they too easily receive bad impressions; and, although the are demonstrably convinced that those impressions had no grounds, yet chey will never flicke them off. This I faid upon fir Robert Walpole's treatment of Mr. Gay about a libel, and the Q-n fell entirely in with me, yet

now

now falls into the fame error. As to the lett * [b] of accidents, and out of perfect commiteration, &c.

LETTER LIV.

To the Counters of SUFFOLK [c]. MADAM, July 24th, 1781.

GIVE you joy of your new title, and of the confequences it may have, or hath had, on your rifing at court, whereof I know nothing but by common fame : for you remember how I prophefied of your behaviour, when you fhould come to be a greatelady, at the time I drew your character; and hope you have kept it. I writ to you fome time ago, by the advice of Mr. Pope : I writ to you civilly ; but you did not answer my letter, although you were not then a countefs ; and if you were, your neglect was fo much the worfe. For your title hath not increafed your value with me; and your conduct must be very good, if it will not leffen you. Neither should you have heard from me now, if it were not on a particular occasion. I find, from Gueral inftances, that I am under the Q-n's difpleafure, and, as it is ufual amongprinces, without any manner of reason. Ji am

[6] Here the paper is accidentally torn. There feem to be wanting eight fmall quarto lines, which conclude with those few words on the back of the page which follow the afterisks.

[c] Occasioned by the counterfeit letter to the queen.

told

202

told there were three letters fent to heremajefty in relation to one Mrs. Barber, who is now in London, and foliciting for a fubfcription to her porns. It feems, the Q-n thinks that these letter were written by me; and I feorn to defend myielf, even to her majefty, grounding my fcorn open the opinion I had of her justice, her take, and good fence; especially when the last of those letters, whereof I have just received the original from Mr... Pope, was figned with my name : and why I should difguile my hand, which you know very well, and yet write my name, is both ridiculous and unaccountable. Last post, I writ my whole sentiments on the matter to Mr. Pope ; who tells me, that you and he vindicated me on all the three letters : which, indeed, was but bare justice in you both, for he is my old friend, and you are in my debt on account of the effeem I had for your I defire you would ask the Q-n, whether, fince the time I had the honour to be known to her, I ever did one fingle action, or faid one fingle word, to difoblige her? I never afked her for any thing : and you well know, that, when I had an intention to go to France, about the time that the late K-g died, I defired your opinion (not as you were a courtier) whether I fhould go or no; and that you absolutely forbid me, as a thing that would look claffected, and for other reasons, wherein I confeis I was your dupe as well as fomebody's elfe : and, for want of that journey, I fell fick, and

was

was forced to return hither to my unenvied home. I hear the Q-n hath blamed me for putting a ftone, with a Latin infcription, over the duke of Schomlerg's burying-place in my cathedral; and that the K-g fair publicly, I had done it in malice, to croute a quarel between him and the king of Prussia. But the public prints, as well as the thing itfelf, will vindicate me : and the hand the · duke had in the Revolution made him deferve the best monument. Neither could the king of Pruffia juftly take it ill, who must needs have heard that the duke was in the fervice of Pruffia, and fladtholder of it, as I have feen in his titles. The first time I faw the Q-n, I talked to her largely upon the conduct of princes and great ministers (it was on a particular occasion): That, when they receive an ill account of any perfon, although they afterwarde have the greatest demonstration of the falsehood, yet, will they never be reconciled : and, although the Q-n fell in with me upon the hardthip of fuch a proceeding, yet now the treats me exactly in the fame manner. I have faults enough, but never was guilty of any either to her majefly or to you : and as little to the K-g, whom I never faw, but when I had the honour to kifs his hand. I am sensible that I ower great deal of this usage to fir Robert Walpole; whom yet I never offended, although he was pleafed to quarrel with me very unjustly : for which I shewed not the least refentment (whatever I might have in my heart) nor was

ever

204

ever a partaker with those who have been battling him for fome years past [d]. I am contented that the Q-n should fee this letter would would pleafe to confider how fevere a cenfure it is to believe I should write three to ber, only to find fault with her ministry, and recommend Mrs. Richer whom I never knew until the was rencembed to me by a worthy friend, to help her to fubferibers, which by her writings I thought the deferved. Her majefty gave me leave, and even commanded me, above five years ago, if I lived until the was Q-n, to write to her on behalf of Ireland : for the miferies of this kingdom the appeared then to be much concerned. I defired the friend who introduced me to be a witness of her majesty's promile. Yet that liberty I never took, although I had too many occasions ; and is it not wonderful, that I should be suspected of writing to her in fach a ftyle, in fuch a counterfeit hand, and my name fubscribed upon a perfect trifle, at the same time that I well knew myfelf to be very much out of her majefly's good graces ? I am, perhaps, not fo very much acced with majefty as others, having known And I courts more or lefs from my early youth. have more than once told the Q-n, that I did not regard her station half fo much, as the good underftanding I heard and fourd to be in her : neither

[d] It is trac, there are but two or three paffages in Swift's Works that could, in the leaft, offend Sir R.W, before this period; but inflantly after, even in this very year 1731, he attacks him with z good deal of feverity. See his Poer s.

• did I ever once fee the late K-g, although her majefty was pleafed to chide me on that account, for my faguranty. In this I am a good whig, by thinking it fufficient to be a dutiful fubjeft, without any perfonal egare for princes, further than as then virtues deferve; and, upon that fcore, had a most particular refpect for the Q-n, your miffrefs. One who afks nothing may talk with freedom; and that is my cafe. I have not faid half that was in my heart, but I will have done: And, remembering that you are a countefs, will borrow fo much ceremony, as to remain, with great refpect,

MADAM,

Your ladyship's

most obedient and

most humble servant.

LETTER LV.

To Lady BETTY GERMAINE.

January, 1732-3-

205

MADAM,

A LTHOUGH I have but just received the honour of your ladyfhip's letter, yet, as things fland, I am determined, against my usual practice, to give you no respite, but to answer it immediately :

immediately; because you have provoked me with your lady Suffalk. It is fix years laft fpring fince I first went to visit my friends in England, after the Queen's death. Her prefent majefty heard of my arrival, and fent at le nine imes to command my attendance before I would ob y her, for feueral reasons not hard to guess ; and, among others, becaufe I had heard her character from those who knew her well. At last I went, and the received me very gracioully. I told her the first time, that I was informed the loved to fee odd perfons ; and that, having fent for a wild boy from Germany, the had a curiofity to fee a wild Dean from Ireland. I was not much ftruck with the honour of being fent for, becaule I knew the fame diffinction had been offered to others, with whom it would not give me much pride to be compared. I never went once but upon command ; and Mrs. Howard now lady Suffolk, was usually the perfon who fent for me, both at Leicester-house and Richmond. Mr. Pope (with whom I lived) and Mr. Gay, were then great favourites of Mrs. Howard, efpecially the latter, who was then one of her led-captains. He had wrote a very ingenious book of Fables, for the 'ule of her younger fon, and the often promifed to provide for him. But, some time before, there came out a libel against Mr. Walpole, who was informed it was written by Mr. Gay; and, although Mr. Walbele owned he was convinced that it was not written by Gay, yet he never would pardon him, but did him a hundred ill offices to the princefs. Wal-

pole

pole was at that time very civil to me, and fo were all the people in power. He invited me and fome of my friends to dine with him at Chelfea. After dinner, I took an occasion to fay, what I had observed of princes and greatinifters, that, if they heard an ill ching of a private perion, who expected fome favour although they were afterwards convinced that the perfon was innocent, yet they would never be reconciled. Mr. Walpole knew well enough that I meant Mr. Gay. I afterwards faid the fame thing to the princefs, with the fame intention, and the confessed it a great injustice. But Mr. Walpole gave it another turn : for he faid to fome of his friends, and particularly to a lord a near relation of yours, that I had dined with him, and had been making apologies for myfelf: it feems, for my comduct in her late majefty's reign, in which no man was more innocent; and particularly more officicious to do good offices to many of that party, which was then out of power, as it is well known. Mrs. Howard was then in great favour, and openly protected Mr. Gay; at least, the faw him often, and professed herfelf his friend : but Mr. Walpole could hardly be perfuaded to-let him hold a poor little office for a fecond year, of commissioner to a lottery. When I took my leave of her highness, on coming hither, the was very gracious; told methe medals the had promifed me were not ready bur fhe would fend them to me. However, by her commands, I fent her some plaids for herself and the princeffes, and was too gallant to hear of any offers

of

of payment, Next fpring, I came again to England, was received the fame way ; and, as I had many hints given me that the court at I riceAer-Fields would endeavour to fettle me in England (which I did not much regard) the late in g died. I went, by Mrs. Howard's commands, o kils their new majefties hands, and was particulad, dialing athed by the Q-n. In a few weeks, the Q-n faid to Mrs. Howard, (alluding to one of Mr. Gay's Fables) that the would take up the Hare ; and bade her to put her in mind, in fettling the family, to find fome employment for Mr. Gay : But, in the event, it proved only an offer to be a gentlemanusher to a girl of two years old, which all his friends (and I among the reft) advised him not to accept ; and accordingly he excufed himfelf with the utmost respect. This I and every body elfe were fare must have been a management of Mr. Walpole. As to myfelf, in a few weeks after the king's death, I found myfelf not well, and was refolved to take a flep to Paris for my health, having an opportunity of doing it with fome advantages and racommendations. But my friends advifed me first to confult Mrs. Howard ; because, as they knew lefs of courts than I, they were ftrongly poffeffed that the promife made me might fucceed, fince a change was all I defired. I writ to her for her opinion ; and particularly conjured her, fince I had long done with courts, not to use me like a courtier, but give me her fincere advice ; which the did, both in a letter and to fome friends. It was

was by all means not to go : it would look fingular; and perhaps difaffected; and, to my friends, enlarged upon the good intentions of the court towards me. I flaid; my health grew worfe: I left Mr. Pope's house ; we to a vate lodging near Hammersmith : and, continuing ill, I writ to Mrs. Howard, with my duty to the Q-n; took coach for Chefter, recovered in my journey, and came over hither : where, although I have ever fince lived in obscurity, yet I have the misfortune, without any grounds except mifinformation, to lie under her majesty's displeasure, as I have been assured by more than two honourable perfons of both fexes; and Mr. Gay is in the fame condition. For these reafons, as I did always; fo I do still think Mrs. Howard, now my lady Suffolk, to be an abfolinte courtier. Let her fnew you the charager I writ of her [c], and whereof no one elicitatina copy ; and I take Mr. Pope and Mr. Gay, who judge more favourably; to be a couple of fimpletons. In my anfwer to the laft letter which my lady Suffelk honoured me with, I did, with great civility, difcharge her from ever giving herfelf another trouvle of that I have a great efteem for her good fense and kind. tafte. She would be an ornament to any court: and I do not in the least pity her for not being, a female minister, which I never looked on as an advantageous character to a great and wife lady; of which I could eafily produce inftances. Mr. Pope,

[*] See . boye, p. 4.

Vol. XVII.

beside

210

befide his natural and acquired talents, is a gentleman of very extraordinary candour; and is, confequently, apt to be too great a belie ... or affurances, promifes, professions, encouragements, and the like words of course. Le a 's nothing; and thinks, like a philosopher, that he wants nothing. Mr. Gay is, in all regards, as honeft and fincere a man as ever 1 knew; whereof neither princes nor ministers are either able to judge or inclined to en-" courage : which, however, I do not take for fo high a reach of politicks as they ufually fuppofe. For however infignificant wit, learning, and virtue, may be thought in the world, it perhaps would do government no hurt to have a little of them on it's fide. If you have gone thus far in reading, you are not fo wife as I thought you to be. But I will never offend again with fo much length. I write only to juffify nym!! I know you have been always a zealous Whig, and fo am I to this day : But Nature hath not given you leave to be virulent. As to myfelf, I am of the old Whig principles, without the modern articles and refinements.

You radyfhip fays not one fyllable, to inform me whether you approve of what I fent you to be written on the monument, nor whether you would have it in *Latin* or *Englifb*. I am ever, with true referct and high efteem,

MADAM,

Your ladyfhip's, Ec.

The

L E T T E R S. 211 The friend I named, who I was afraid would die, is recovered; and his preferment is by turns in the Crown and the Primate; but the next vacancyII not be in the Crown's difpofal.

LETTER. LVI.

• To the BISHOP of CLOGHER [f]. My Lord, July, 1733.

THAVE been often told, by fome of our I common acquaintance, that you have fometimes expressed your wonder that I never waited on you for fome years past, as I used to do for many years before ; and that you could not guess the reafon, becaufe, to your knowledge, you never once difobliged me. As nothing it more common than dropping acquaintance by the ufual occurrences of life, without any fault on either fide, I never intended to fay or think any thing of the matter, until a late proceeding of yours, which no way relates to me, put me upon a defire of findin., matter to justify you to your friends here, as well as to myfelf; becaufe I always withed you well, and becaufe I have been more than once inftrumental to your fervice. When I first came acquainted with you, we were both private clergymen in a neighbourhood : you were afterwards chancellor of St. Patrick's; then was chosen dean,

> [f] Dr. John Stearne, P 2

in which election I was the most busy of all your folicitors. When the compromife was made be, tween the government and you, to make you eafy, and Dr. Synge chancellor, you abfolutely and frequently promifed to give me the curacy of St. Nicholas Without : but you thought fit, by concert with the archbishop, to hold it yourself, and apply the revenue to build another church; against which it became me to fay nothing, being a party concerned and injured, although it was generally thought by others, as well as myfelf, that it was an ill and dangerous precedent to build a church with the revenue of the minister. I defire no thanks for being inftrumental in your next promotion; becaufe, as things then flood, I confulted my own advantage. However, upon the queen's death, when I had dor'e for ever with courts, I returned to refide a' my poft, yet with fome kind of hopes of getting fome credit with you; very unwifely : because, upon the affair of St. Nicholas, I had told you frankly, that I would always refpect you, but no impe for the least friendship from you. But, trying to forget all former treatment, I came like others to your house ; and, fince you were a bishop, have once or twice recommended perfons to you, who were no relations or friends of mine, but merely for their general good character : which availed fo little, that those very perfons had the greatest share of your neglect. I then gave over a'l thoughts of being inforumental to place merit and 2

and virtue under your protection by my recommendations ; and, was I was ever averfe from mingling with multitudes and strangers, I forbore by degrees to be a partaker of your hospitality, rather than purchafe a fhare of i at is dear a rate. This is the hiftory of my co duct with regard to your lordfhip : and it is now a great comfort to me, that I acted in this manner. For otherwife, when those-two abominable bills, for enflaving and beggaring the clergy (which took their birth from Hell) were upon the anvil, if I had found your lordfhip's name among the bifhops who would have turned them into a law, I might have been apt to difcover fuch marks of indignation, horror, and despair, both in words and deportment, as would have ill become me to a perfon of your station. For, I call God to witnefs, that I did then, and do now, and shall for ever, firmly believe, that every bishop, whoogave his vote for either of thefe bills, did it with no other view (bating further promotion) than a premeditated defign, from the spirit of ambition and love of arbitrary power, to methode whole body of the clergy their flaves and vaffals, until the day of Judgement, under the load of poverty and contempt. I have no room for more charitable thoughts, except for those who will answer now, as they must at that dreadful day, that what they did was out of perfect ignorance, want of confideration, hope of future promotion (an argument, not

213

not to be conquered), or the perfuation of cunninger brethren than themfelves; when I faw a bifhop, whom I had known fo many years, fall into the fame *fnare*, which word I ufe in partiality to your lordfhip. Upon this pen avowed attempt, in almost the whole bench, to delaroy the church, I refolved to have no more commerce with perfons of fuch prodigious grandeur, who, I feared, in a little time, would expect me to kifs their flipper. It is happy for me that I know the perfons of very few bifhops, and it is my conftant rule never to look into a coach; by which I avoid the terror that fuch a fight would frike me with.

In the beginning of my letter, I told your lordship of a defire to know the particulars of a late proceeding, which is in the mouths of many among your acquaintance; from some of whom I received the following account. That you have the great fithes of two livings in your diocefe, which were let to fome fanatic knight, whofe name I forget. It feems you felt the beginning of a good motion arfelf, which was to give up those tithes to the two incumbents (the fanatick's leafe being near out), either for a very fmall referved rent, or entirely, provided you could do fo without leffening the revenue of the fee. And the condition was, that your tenants among them fhould raife the rents 150 l. which was what the fanatick paid you for both the faid parishes. It is affirmed, that fir Ralph Gore, one of your tenants, much approving

215

proving to generous a propolal, engaged to prewail on the tenants to agree, and offered a large advancement of his own part. The matter was thus fixed, when fuddenly you changed your mind, and renewed the leafe to the fame fanatick for 300 %. fine. The reafons of this fingular action are faid to be two: the first is, That you declared you wanted power to refift the temptation of fuch a fine ; the other, That you were diffuaded from is by some of your brethren, as an example very dangerous, and of ill confequence, if it fhould be followed by others. This last I do not in the least wonder at, becaufe fuch advice is of the fame leaven with the two enflaving and beggaring bills. I profess to your lordship, that I have no other motive in defiring to be fatisfied upon this point, than a refolution to justify you to the world, as far as the truth will give me power. I am, Ec.

LETTER LVH.

To the Duke of DORSET.

Fan. 1733-4.

My LORD,

T hath been my great misfortune, that, fince your grace's return to this kingdom, I have not been able to attend you, as my duty and gratitude for your favours, as well as the honour of having been fo many years known to you, obliged me todo. I have been purfued by two old diforders, a giddinefs and deafnefs, which ufed to leave me in P 4 three three or four weeks, but now have continued four months. Thus I am put under a necessity to write what I would rather have chosen to lay in your grace's prefence.

On Monday laft week, towar's evening, there came to the deanry one Mr. Bettefworth ; who, being told by the fervants that I was gone to a friend's houfe, went thither to enquire for me, and was admitted into the ftreet-parlour. I left my company in the back room, and went to him. He began with alking me, whether I were author of certain verfes, wherein he was reflected on [g]? The fingularity of the man, in his countenance, manner, action, ftyle, and tone of voice, made me call to mind that I had once feen him, about two or three years ago, at Mr. Ludlow's countryhouse. But I could not recollect his name, and of what calling he might be I had never heard. I therefore defired to know who, and what he was ; Yaid I had heard of fome fuch veries, but knew no more. He then fignified to me that he was a ferjeant at low and a member of parliament. After which, we repeated the lines that concerned him with great emphasis; faid, I was mistaken in one thing, for he affured me he was no booby, but owned himfelf to be a coxcomb. However, that being a point of controverly wherein I had no con-

[g] See these verses, Vol. VII. p. 207. See also the Refolution of the Inhabitants of St. Patrick's, with the Dean's Arfwer, in the Life of Dr. Swift, prefixed to Vol. I.

cern,

cern, I let it drop. As to the verfes, he infifted, that, by his taffe, and skill in poetry, he was as fure I writ them as if he had feen them fall from my pen. But I found the chief weight of his argument lay upon two words that rhymed to his name, which he knew-could come from none but me. He then told me, That, fince I would not own the verfes. and that fince he could not get fatisfaction by any course of law, he would get it by his pen, and shew the world what a man I was. When he began to grow over-warm and eloquent, I called in the gentleman of the house, from the room adjoining; and the ferjeant, going on with lefs turbulence, went away. He had a footman in the hall during all his talk, who was to have opened the door for one or more fellows, as he hath fince reported : and, likewife, that he had a fharp knife in his pocket, ready to fab or main me. But the mafter and miftrefs of the house, who knew his character, and could hear every word from the room they were in, had prepared a fufficient defence in fuch a cafe, as they afterwards told me. He hath for a related to five hundred perfons of all ranks, above five hundred falseboods of this conversation, of my fears. and his own brutalities, against all probability as well as fact ; and some of them, as I have been affured, even in the prefence of your grace. His meanings and his movements were indeed peevifh enough, but his words were not He threatened me with nothing but his pen, yet ow ed he had no pre-

tence

217

tence to wit. And indeed I am heartily glad, for his own fake, that he proceeded no. further; for the leaft uproar would have called his neareft neighbours [b] firft to my affiftance, and next, to the manifeft danger of his life. And I would not willingly have even a dog killed upon my account. Ever fince he hath amufed himfelf with declaring, in all companies, efpecially before bifhops, and lords, and members of parliament, his refolutions for vengeance, and the feveral manners by which he will put it in execution.

It is only to the advice of fome judicious friends that your grace owes the trouble of this letter. For, though I may be difpirited enough by fickness and years, yet I have little reafon to apprehend any danger from that man : and those who seem to have most regard for my faiety, are no more apprehenfive than myfelf, efpecially fuch as beft know his character. For his very enemies, and even his ridiculers, who are, of the two, by far the greater number, allow him to be a peaceable man in all things, except his words, his rhetorical actions, his looks, and his hatred to the clergy; which however are all known, by abundance of experience, to be perfectly harmlefs; and particularly as to the clergy. I do not doubt, but, if he will be fo good as to continue stedfast in his

[b] Dr. Swift was to en at the Rev. Mr. Werral's house, which happened to be within three or four doors of Mr. Bene fourth's.

principles

principles and practices, he may at proper junctures contribute very much to the honour and interefts of that reverend body, as well as employ and improve the wit of many young gentlemen in the city, the univerfity, and the reft of the kingdom.

What I have faid to your grace is only meant as a poor endeavour to preferve myfelf in your good opinion, and in the continuance of your favour. I am, with the highest respect, Sr.

LETTER LVIII.

To Mils HOADLEY [i].

MADAM.

June 4th, 1734. TTHEN I lived in England, once every year I isfued out an edict, commanding that all ladies of wit, sense, merit, and quality, who had an ambition to be acquainted with me, fhould make the first advances at their peril; which edict, you may believe, was univerfally obeyed. When (much against my will) I came to live in this kingdom, I published the fame edict; only, the harvest there being not altogether fo plentiful, I confined myfelf to a smaller compair. This made

me often wonder how you came fo long to neglect your duty; for, if you pretend ignorance, I may produce legal witneffes againft y u.

[i] Daughter of Dr. John Hondley, archi on of Dublin.

I have

210

220

I have heard of a judge bribed with a pig, but it was discovered by the squeaking ; and, therefore, you have been fo politic as to fend me a dead one, which can tell no tales. Your prefent of butter was made with the fame defign, as a known courtpractice, to greafe my fift that I might keep filence. I'hefe are great offences, contrived on purpofe to corrupt my integrity. And befides I apprehend, that, if I fhould wait on you to return my thanks, you will deny that the pig and butter were any advances at all on your fide, and give out that I made them first ; by which I may endanger the fundamental privilege that I have kept fo many years in two kingdoms, at leaft make it a point of controverfy. However, I have two ways to be revenged : first, I will let all the ladies of my acquaintance know, that you, the fole daughter and child of his grace of Dublin, are fo mean as to defcend to understand houfewifery, which vevery girl of this town, who can afford fixpence a minth for a chair, would fcorn to be thought to have the leaft knowledge in : and this will give you as ill a reputation, as if you had been caught in the fact of reading a hiftory, or handling a needle, or walking in a field at Tallough. My other revenge shall be this : When my lord's gentleman delivered his meffage, after I put him fome questions, he drew out a paper containing your directions, and in your hand : I faid it properly belonged to me; and, when I had read it, I put it in my pocket, and am ready

221

eady to fwear, when lawfully called, that it is written in a fair hand, rightly fpelt, and good plain ienfe. You now may fee I have you at mercy; for, upon the leaft offence given, I will fhew the paper to every female forawler I meet, who will foon fpread about the town, that your writing and fpelling are ungenteel and unfafhionable, more like a parfon than a lady.

I fuppofe by this time, you are willing to fubmit; and therefore, I defire you may flint me to two China-bowls of butter a week; for my breakfaft is that of a fickly man, rice-gruel; and I am wholly a ftranger to tea and coffee, the companions of bread and butter. I received my third bowl laft night, and I think my fecond is almost entire. I hope and believe my lord archbishop will teach his neighbouring tenants and farmers a little *Englifb* country management : and I lay it upon you, Madam, to bring housewifery in fashion among our ladies; that, by your example, they may no longer pride thensfelves on their natural or affected ignorance. I am, with the trueft respect and efteem,

MADAM,

Your most obedient

and obliged, Sc.

2 E T-

I defire to prefent my moft, S'c. to his grace and the ladies.

LETTER MX.

To the Duke of CHANDOIS,

MyLord,

222

Aug. 31, 1734.

LTHOUGH I have long had the honour to be an old humble fervant to your grace, yet I do not remember to have ever written you a letter, at least fince her majesty's death. For this reason, your grace will reasonably wonder to find a man wholly forgotten begin a commerce by making a request. For which I can offer no other excufe; than that frequent application to me, by many worthy and learned perfons of this city and kingdom; who, having heard that I was not unknown to you, feldom failed any opportunity of preffing me to folicit your grace, of whole generous nature fame has well informed them, to rake a prefent of those antient records, in paper or parchment, which relate to this kingdom, that were formerly collected, as we have heard, by the late earl of Clarendon, during his government here, and are now in your grace's poffession. They can be of no use in England, and the fight of them will be of little value to foreign virtuoli; and they naturally belong to this poor kingdom. I could with they were q great intrinsic value, so as to be fold on the "schange for 1000 l. because you would

would then part with them at the firft hint, merely to gratify your darling paffion of generofity and munificence: and yet, fince they are only valuable in the place of their birth, like the reft of our natives, I hope you will be prevailed on to part with them, at the humble requeft of many very deferving perfons in this city and univerfity. In return for which bounty, the memory of it fhall be preierved in that honourable manner, which fo generous a patron of learning as your grace will certainly be pleafed with. And, at their requeft alone, I defire your compliance, without the leaft mention of myfelf as any way inftrumental.

I intreat your grace's pardon for this interruption; and remain, with the greatest refpect,

My Lord,

Your Grace's &c.

222

LETTER LX.

To the duke of DORSET.

My Lord, Jan. 14, 1734-5.

A M affured, that your grace will have feveral reprefentations of an affair relating to the univerfity here, from fome very confiderable perfons in this kingdom. However, I could not refue the application made me by a very wo thy perfon of that fociety, who was commissioned by fame principal 4

members of the body to defire my good offices to your grace; becaufe they believed you thought me an honeft man, and becaufe I had the honour to be known to you from your early youth. The matter of their request related wholly to a dreadful apprehenfion they lie under, of Dr. Whitcomb's endeayour to procure a difpensation for holding his fellowthip along with that church-preferment beftowed on him by your grace. The perfon fent to me on this meffage gave me a written paper, containing the reafons why they hope your grace will not be prevailed upon to grant fuch a difpensation. I prefume to fend you an abstract of these reasons ; becaufe I may boldly affure your grace, that party or faction have not the least concern in the whole affair ; and, 2s to myfelf, it happens that I am an entire stranger to Dr. Whitcomb.

It is alledged, that this preferment given to the doctor confifts of a very large parifh, worth near fix hundred pounds a year, in a very fine contry thirty miles from *Dublin*: that it abounds ery much with Papifts, and confequently a most important cure, requiring the rector's refidence, befides fome other affiftant; which, being for rich, it might well afford.

That, as to fuch difpenfations, they find in their college-books but three or four inftances fince the Revolution, and thefe in cafes very different from the prefent. For those few 'ivings, which had difpenfations to be held with a 'llowfhip, were finecures of fmall value, not fufficient to induce a fellow to leave his college; college; and, in the body of those differing differing is inferted a reason for granting them, That they were such livings as could be no hindrance in the difcharge of a fellow's duty.

That difpenfations are very hurtful to their fociety; becaufe they put a ftop to the fucceffion of fellowfhips, and thereby give a check to that emulation, induftry, and improvement in learning, which the hopes of gaining a fellowfhip will beft incite young fludents with.

That, if this difpenfation fhould take place, it may prove a precedent for the like practice, in future times; which will be very injurious to the fociety, by encouraging fellows to apply for difpenfations, when they have intereft enough to get preferments, by which the fenior fellows will be fettled in the college for life; and thus, for want of a fucceffion any other way than by death or marriage. all encouragement to young diligent fludents will be wholly loft.

hat a junior fellowship is of very small value, and to arrive at it requires good fense, as well as long and close study; to which young students are only encouraged by hopes of succeeding, in a reasonable time, to be one of the seven sensors; which hopes will be quite cut off, when those sensors ors are perpetuated by dispensations.

That the fellows, at their admittance into their fellowfhips, take a folemn oath never to accept of any church-preferment above a certain value and Vol. XVII. Q diffance 226

diffance from *Dublin*, as long as they continue fellows: to which oath the accepting of a diffenfation by Dr. *Whitcomb* is directly contary, in both particulars of value and diffance.

That, at this time, there is a fett of very hopeful young men, in long and clofe fludy, to fland for the first vacant fellowship, who will be altogether discouraged, and drop their endeavours in the purfuit of learning, by being disappointed in their hopes of Dr. Whitcomb's leaving the college, and opening a way for one of them to fucceed in a fellowship.

Thefe, my lord, are the fum of the reafons brought me by a very worthy perfon, a fellow of that college, and recommended by fome of the most deferving in that body; and I have shortened them as much as I could.

I fhall only trouble your grace with one or two of my own remarks upon this fubject.

The univerfity, and in fome fenfe the whole kingdom, are full of acknowledgment for the honour your grace hath done them, in trufting the care of one of your fons to be educated in the college of *Dublin*, which hopes to be always in your grace's favour; and by your influence, while you govern here, as well as the credit you will always deferve at court, will ever defire to be protected in their rights.

Your grace will pleafe to know, that a fellowfhip in this university differs much in fome very important portant circumstances from most of those in either of the universities in *England*.

LETTERS.

227

My lord George will tell your grace, that a fellowfhip here is obtained with great difficulty, by the number of candidates, the ftrict examination in many branches of learning, and the regularity of life and manners. It is alfo difposed of with much folemnity : the examiners take an oath at the altar to give their vote according to their confciences.

The univerfity is patron of fome church-preferments, which are offered to the feveral fellows downwards to the loweft in holy orders.

I beg your grace to confider, That, there being very little trade here, there is no encouragement for gentlemen to breed their fons to merchandize: that not many great employments, in church or law, fall to the fhare of perfons born here: that the laf refource of younger fons is to the church; where, if well befriended, they may chance to rife to fome reafonable fpiritual maintenance, although we do not want inflances of fome clergymen, well born and of good reputation, who have been, and ftill are curates, for thirty years; which hath been a great difcouragement to others, who have no other means left to provide for their children.

Your grace will not want opportunities, while you continue in this government, and by your most deferved favour with his majesty, to make Dr. Whilcomb easier in his preferment, by some ad-Q 2 dition, dition, that no perfon or fociety can have the leak pretence to complain of. And I humbly beg your grace, out of the high veneration I bear to your perfon and virtues, that you will pleafe to let Dr. Whitcomb content himfelf for a while with that rich preferment (one of the beft in the kingdom), until it fhall lie in your way further to promote him to his own content. If, upon his admittance to his fellowfhip, he took an oath never to accept a church-living thus circumftantiated, and hold it with his fellowfhip, it will be thought hardly reconcileable to confcience to receive a difpenfation

I humbly entreat your grace to forgive this long trouble I have given you, wherein I have no fort of intereft, except that which proceeds from an earneft defire, that your grace may continue, as you have begun from your youth, without incurring the leaft cenfure from the world, or giving the leaft caufe of difcontent to any deferving perfon. I am, $\mathfrak{C}c$.

L T T E R LXI.

To *** * * * * * * Efq;

SIR,

228

March 19th, 1734.

I HAD, fome days ago, a very long letter from a young gentleman whom I never faw; but, by the name fubfcribed, I found it came from a younger fon of yours, I fuppofe your fecond. He lays before me, in a very particular manner, the forlorn condition

229

×.

condition he is in, by the feverities of you and your lady, his mother. He freely owns his boyifh follies, when he was first brought up to town, at fourteen years old ; but he appeals to Dr. Sheridan for the improvement he made in the doctor's fchool, and to his tutor for his behaviour in the college, where he took his degree with particular credit, being made one of the moderators of his clafs; by which it appears that he paffed for one of the four best scholars in it. His letter contains four large pages in folio, and written in a very fmall hand; where he gives a hiftory of his life, from the age of fourteen to the present time. It is written with fo n uch spirit, nature, and good fense, as well as appearance of truth, that, having first razed out the writer's name, I have fhewn it to feveral gentlemen, my friends, of great worth, learning, and tafte ; who all agree in my opinion of the letter, and think it a pity that fo hopeful a youth should not have proper encouragement, unless he hath fome very difagreeable faults, whereof they and I are ignorant. When I had written thus far, Dr. Sheridan came to fee me : I read your fon's letter to him, and here equally pleafed with it, and juftified the progress the young man had made in his school. I went this evening to visit a lady, who hath a very great effeem and friendship for you and Mrs. * * * * : fhe told me that the young man's great fault was too much pertnels, and conceit of himf, which he often flewed in your houfe, and even among company ; which, I own, is a very bad Q3

230

bad quality in any young man, and is not eafily cured : yet, I think, if had a fon who had underftanding, wit, and humour, to write fuch a letter, 1 could not find in my heart to east him off, but try what good advice and maturer years would do towards amendment; and, in the mean time, give him no caufe to complain of wanting convenien food, lodging, and raiment. He lays the whol weight of his letter to me upon the truth of the facts, and is contented to ftand or fall by them. If he be a liar, he is into the bargain an unpardonable fool; and his good natural, as well as acquired parts, fhall be an aggravation to me to render him more odious. I hear he is turned of one and twenty years; and what he alledges feems to be true, that he is not yet put into any way of living, either by law, phyfick, or divinity ; although, in his letter, he pretends to have fludied the first, on your promile to fend him to the Temple, but, your mind altering, and you rather chufing to fend him to Leyden, he applied himfelf to fludy phyfick, and made fome progrefs in it; but, for many months, he hath heard nothing from you; fo that now he is in utter defpair, loaden with the harred of both his parents, and lodges in a garret in William-Areat, with only the fiberty to dine at your houfe, and no further care taken of him.

Sir, although I have feldom been in your company, it is many years fince I had the honour of being known to you; and I always thought, as well as heard, that you were a gentleman of greahonour

231

honour, truth, knowledge, modefty, good-nature, and candour. As to your lady, I never faw her but once, and then but for a few minutes : she hath the character of being a very polite and accomplifhed perfon] and therefore, very probably, her fon's rough, over-weening, forward behaviour, among company with her, without that due deference which only can recommend youth, may be very difguftful to her. Your fon defires me, in his letter, to apply to fome friends who have most credit with you, that you will pleafe to put him into fome way of life ; and he wishes that those friends would be fo generous to join in contributing fome allowance to support him at Leyden. I think, it would have been well if he had been fent to fea in the proper time, or had now a commiffion in the army. Yet, if he were the original writer of that letter fent to me under his name, I confefs myforf fo very partial, as to be extremely forry if he should not deferve and acquire the favour of you and your lady: in which cafe, any parents might be forgiven for being proud of fuch a fon. I have no acquaintance with his tutor, Dr. King ; but, if I can learn for these who have, I shall be glad to hear that he confirms the character of the young man's good parts and learning, as Dr. Sheridan hath done.

I intreat your pardon for this long letter, and for offering to interfere in a domeftic point, where I h ono information but from one fide : but I can faithfuily

Q 4

6.

faithfully affure you, that my regard is altogether for the fervice and eafe of you and your lady and family. I have always thought that a happy genius is feldom without fome bent towards virtue, and therefore deferves fome indulgence. Most of the great villains 1 have known (which were not a fmall number) have been brutes in their understandings as well as their actions,

But I have already run out my paper, as well as your patience. I fhall therefore conclude with the fincere profession of being, with great effecem and truth,

SIR,

Your most obedient and

most humble servant.

LETTER LXII.

To Lady BETTY GERMAINE.

June 8th, 1735.

MADAM,

TROUBLE you iooner than ufual, in acknowledging your letter of May 27th, becaufe there are fome paffages in it that feem to require a quick anfwer. If I forget the date of mine, you must impute it to my ill head; as d, if I live two years longer, I fhall first forget my own name and last

· lak your ladyfhip's. I gave my lady Kerry an account of what you faid in relation to her fon, with which the is fully fatisfied. I deteft the house of lords for their indulgence to fuch a profligate prostitute villain as Qurle; but am at a loss how he could procure any letters written to Mr. Pope, although, by the vanity or indifcretion of correfpondents, the rogue might have pickt up some that went from him. Those letters have not yet been sent Hither, therefore I can form no judgment on them. When I was leaving England, upon the queen's death, I burnt all the letters I could find, that I had received from ministers for feveral fears before. But, as to the letters I receive from your ladyfhip, I neither ever did or ever will burn any of them, take it as you please : for I never burn a letter that is entertaining, and confequently will give me new pleafure when it is forgotten. It is true, I have kept fome letters merely out of friendship, although they fometimes wanted true fpelling and good fenfe, and fome others whofe writers are dead. For I live like a monk, and hate to forget my departed friends. Yet I am fometimes too nive - for I burnt all my lord * * * *'s letters, upon receiving one where he used these words to me, All I pretend to is a great deal of fincerity : which, indeed, was the chief virtue he wanted. Of those from my lord Halifax, I burnt all but one, which I keep as a most admirable original of cou promifes and professions. I confess also that Ihave

233

234

I have read fome paffages in many of your letters, to a friend, but without naming you, only that the writer was a lady, which had fuck marks of good fenfe that often the hearers would not believe me. And yet I never had a letter of mine printed, nor of any others to me.

Your ladyfhip very much furprifes me with one paffage in your letter, which however I do not in the leaft underftand; where you fay, You have been honoured in print by amorous, fatirical, and gallant letters, where there was no word but your bare name mentioned. I can affure you, this is to me altogether a riddle, and what I never heard the leaft fylable of; and wifh you would explain it. No, ma dam, I will never forgive your infolent niece, without a most hamble fubmission under her own hands; which if the will not comply with, I thall draw up letters between us, and fend them to Curle.

I will tell your ladyfhip a caufe I have or complaint againft the duke of *Dorfet*. I have written to him about four times fince he was lieutenant; and three of my letters were upon fubjects that concerned him much more than it did any friend of mine, and not at all myfelf : but he was never pleafed to return me an antwer. Which omiffion (for I difdain to call it contempt) I can account for only by fome of the following reafons. He is either extremely bufy in affairs of the higheft importance; on he is a Duke with a Garter; or he is a Lieutenant of *Ireland*; or he is of a very anuse t no-

he

ble extraction ; or fo obscure a man as I am is not worth his remembrance; or, like the duke of Chandois, he is an utter ftranger to me : and it would grieve me to the foul to put them together upon any one article. The laft letter I writ to his grace was upon an affair relating to one of the favourthe party, and yet a very hone & gentleman; which last circumstance, with submission to your ladyship, is what I feldom grant; and the matter defired was a trifle. The letter before that related to a request made him by a fenior fellow of this univerfity, upon which I was earneftly preffed to write by ome confiderable members of the fame body, which it highly concerned, as well as his grace's honour; the demand being directly contrary to their statutes, and of the most pernicious confequence, not only to the univerfity, but the kingdom : and for that reafon, it is thought, his grace hath chosen to let it fall, I suppose by much better caufes of conviction than mine. I do affure you, Madam, that I have not been troublefome to my, lord duke in any particular : fince he hath bee governor, my letters have been at most but one a year, and my performing requests not fo many; nor any of them for the least interest that regarded myfelf. And although it be true that I do not much approve the conduct of affairs in either kingdom, wherein I agree with yaft numbers of both parties ; yet I have utterly waved intermeddling even in this en ved kingdom, where perhaps I might have fome influence

235

236

influence to be troublesome ; yet I have long quitted all such thoughts, out of perfect despair : although I have sometimes withe; that the true loyal Whigs here might be a lide more confidered in the disposition of employments, notwithstanding their missfortune of being born on this fide the Channel, which would gain abundance of hearts both to the crown and his grace. My paper is so full, that I have not room to excuse it's length. I remain

Your Ladyship's

Most obedient humble servart.

LETTER LXIII.

To Sir CHARLES WOGAN, in SPAIN [k].

HONOURED SIR,

I THINK you are the only perfon alive who can juftly charge me with ingratitude: becaufe, although I were utterly unknown to you, and become an obfcure exile in a most obfcure and enflaved country, you were at the pairs to find me out, and fend me your very agreeable writings, with which I have often entertained fome very ingenious friends, as well as myself; I mean not only your poetry, in *Latin* and *Englifh*, but your

[k] See a Character of this Gentleman, in Vol. XIV

poetica.

1735.

poetical hiftory in profe of your own life and actions, inferibed to me : which I often wifhed it were fafe to print here, or in *England*, under the madnefs of univerfal party now reigning : I mean particularly in this kingdom, to which I would prefer living among the *Hattentets*, if it were in my power [/].

LETTERS.

I have been often told, that you have a brother [m] and fome near relations in this country; and have oftener employed my friends in vain to learn when any of them came to this town. But, I fuppole, on account of their religion, they are fo prudent as to live in privacy : although the court hath thought it better in point of politicks (and, to keep the good will of cardinal *Fleary*, hath thought it proper) to make the Catholicks here much more eafy than their ill-willers, of no religion, approve of in their hearts. And I can affure you, that thole wretches here, who call themfelves a Parliament, abhor the clergy of our church more than thole of yours, and have made an univerfal affociation to defraud us of our undoubted dues.

I have further thanks to give you for your generous prefent of excellent *Spanifb* wine, wherear I have been fo choice, that my butler tells me there are ftill fome boscies 16n. I did very often aik fome merchants here, who trade with *Spain*, whe-

[1] Thefe writings are at prefent in the hands of *Deane Swift* Efq. all of them under Sir *Charles Wogan's gover thema*.

[m] Mr. Wogan, of Ruthcoffe,

[7] Dr. Sovie, in grateful remembrance of Sir Charles Wegan, uled to call us Sparifs wine his Hero Wine.

237

238

ther this country could not afford Comething that might be acceptable in Spain, but could not get any fatisfaction. The price, I am fure, would be but a trifle. And I am told by one of them, that he heard you were informed of my defire : to which you answered in a difinterested manner, That you only defired my works. It is true indeed that a printer [o] here, about a year ago, did collect all that was printed in London which paffed for mine, as well as feveral fingle papers in verfe and profe, that he could get from my friends, and defired my leave to publish them in four volumes. He reasoned, That printers here had no property in their copies : that mine would fall into worfe hands that he would fubmit to me and my friends what to publish or omit. On the whole, I would not concern myfelf; and fo they have appeared abroad, as you will fee them in those I make bold to fend you. I must now return to mention wine. The last feason for it was very bad in France, upon which our merchants have raifed the price twenty per cent. already, and the prefent weather is not like to mend it Upon this, I have told fome merchants my opifion, or perhaps my fancy ; that when the warmth of iummer happens to fail in the leveral wine-countries, Spain and Portugal wines, and those in the South of Italy, will be at leaft as ripe as those of France in a good year. If there be any truth in

[.] Mr. Faulkner.

thi

239

this conceit, I would defire our merchants to deal this year in those warmer climates : because I hear that in Spain French vines are often planted, and the wine is more mellow; although, perhaps, the natural Spanish grape may fail, for want of its usual share of sun. In this point, I would have your opinion; wherein if you agree, I will make Mr. Hall, an honeft Catholic merchant here, who deals in Spanish wine, to bring me over as large a cargo as I can afford, of wines as like French claret as he can get. For my diforders, with the help of years, make wine abfolutely neceffary to fupport me. And, f you were not a perfon of too confiderable a rank (and now become half a Spaniard) I would try to make you defeend fo low, as to order fome merchants there to confign to fome of ours, directed to me, fome good quantity of wine that you approve of ; fuch as our claret-drinkers here will be content with. For, when I give them a pale wine (called by Mr. Hall, Cassalia), they fay, it will do for one glafs, and then (to fpeak in their language) call for honeft Claret.

Contra de

LETTER LXIV.

LETCERS.

To BISHOP HOR TH [9]. My Lord, May 12th, 1736.

240

I HAVE two or three tines begun a letter to your lordfhip, and as often laid it afide; until, by the unafked advice of fome friends of yours, and of all my own, I refolved at laft to tell you my thoughts upon the affair of the poor printer, who fuffered fo much upon your lordfhip's account, confined to a dungeon, among common thieves, and others with infectious difeafes, to the hazard of this life; befides the expence of above twenty-five pounds, and befides the igncminy to be fent to *Newgate* like a common malefactor.

His misfortunes do alfo very highly and perfonally concern me. For, your lordfhip declaring your defire to have that paper looked for, he did at my requeft fearch his fhop, and unfortunately found it: and, although he had abfolutely refufed before to print it, becaufe my name as the author was fixed to it; which was very legible, notwithfranding there was a feratch through the words; yet, at my defire, he ventured to print it. Neither did *Faulkner* ever name you as the author, although you fent the paper by a clergyman, one of your dependents: but your friends were the only perfons who gave out the report of it's having been your performance. I read your lordfhio's letter

[p] Dr. Josiab Horte, Bishop of Kilmore.

written

241

written to the printer, wherein you argue that he is, in these dealings, the adventurer, and muft run the hazard of gain or lofs. Indeed, my lord, the cafe is other tife. He fells fuch papers to the running-boys for farthings apiece; and is a gainer by each, lefs than half a farthing; and it is feldom he fells above a hundred, unlefs they be of fuch as only fpread by giving offence, and confequently endanger the printer both in lofs of money and liberty, as it was the cafe of that very paper : which, although it be written with fpirit and humour, yet, if it had not affected Bettefworth, would fcarce have cleared above a fhilling to Faulkner; neither would he have done it at all, but at my urgency, which was the effect of your lordfhip's commands to me. But, as your lordfhip hath fince been univerfally known for the author, although never named by Faulkner or me, fo it is as generally known that you never gave him the least confideration for his loss, difgraces, and dangers of his life. I have heard this, and more, from every perfon of my acquaintance, whom I fee at home or abroad : and particularly from one perfon too high to name, who told me all the particulars ; and I heartily withed, upon your account, that I could have affured him that the poor man had received the leaft mark of your juffice, or, if you pleafe to call it fo, your generofity, which I would glady inform that great perfon of before he leaves us. Now, my lord, as God, affifting your own good management of a very ample fortune, hath made VOL. XVII. R you

LETTERS. you extremely rich, I may venture to fay, that the printer hath a demand, in all confcience, juffice, and honour, to be fully refunded, both for his difgraces, his loffes, and the apparent danger of his life; and that my opinion ought to be of fome weight, because I was an innocent inftrument, drawn in by your lordship, against Faulkner's will, to be an occation of his fufferings : and, if you shall please to recompence him in the manner that all people hope or defire, it will be no more in your purse than a drop in the bucket. And, as foon as I'fhall be informed of it, I shall immediately write to that very great perfon, in fuch a manner as will be most to the advantage of your character : for which, I am fure, he will rejoice, and fo will all your friends ; or, if you have any enemies, they will be put to filence.

242

Your lordship hath too good an understanding to imagine, that my principal regard in this affair is not to your reputation although it be likewife mingled with pity to the innocent fufferers And I hope you will confider, that this cafe is not among those, where it is a mark of magnanimity to despife the censure of the world : because all good men will differ from you, and impute your conduct only to a sparing temper, upon an occasion where common juffice and humanity required a direct contrary proceeding.

I conclude with affuring your lordship again that what I have written was chiefly for your lordfhip's credit and fervice : becaufe I am, with great truth, Your Lordfhin's moft, Sc. LET.

LETTER LXV.

LEDTERS.

To Lady BETTY GERMAINE.

MADAM,

June 15th, 1736.

243

WRITE this letter to your ladyship, in the employment you have chosen of being a go-between the duke of Dorfet and me. I must preface this letter with an honeft declaration, That I never proposed any one thing to his grace wherein I did not chiefly confult his honour and the general opinion of the kingdom. I had the honour to know him from a boy, as I did your ladyfhip from a child; and yet, excepting great perfonal civilities, I never was able to obtain the favour of getting one church-preferment for any friend, except one too inconfiderable to mention. I writ to, and told my lord duke, that there was a certain family here, called the Grattans, and that they could command ten thousand men : two of them are parfons (as you whigs call them); another is lord mayor of this city, and was knighted by his grace a month or two ago. But there is another coufin of theirs, who is a Grattan, though his name be John Jackfon, as worthy a clergyman as any in this kingdom. He lives upon his own small estate, four miles from this town, and in his own parish; but he hath four children. He only cants fome litue addition of 1001. a, year: for he hath laid out Rb

out 8001. to build upon his own fmall effate in his own parifh, which he cannot leave; and we cannot spare him. He hath lain a weight upon my thoulders for many years ; and I have often mentioned him to my lord duke as a most deferving perfon. His grace hath now an opportunity to help him. One Mr. Ward, who died this morning, had a deanry of fmall value : it was a hedgedeanry (my lord duke will tell you what I mean); we have many of them in Ireland : but, as it doth not require living there, except a month or two in the year, although it be but of forty or fifty pounds yearly rent, it will be a great cafe to him. He is no party-man, but a loyal fubject. It is the deanry of Cloyne : he is well acquainted with the bifhop, who is Dr. Berkelay. I have reafons enough to complain of my lord duke, who abfolutely refuted to provide for a most worthy man, whom he had made one of his chaplains before he came over: and therefore, if he will not confent to give this poor deanry to Mr. John Jackson, I will fall out with him for ever. I defire your ladyfhip to let the duke know all this.

Somebody read a part of a news-paper to me the lay, wherein your faucy niece is mentioned narried, with forty-five thousand pounds to her une. I defire to present her with my most mble fervice, and that we may be friends for the ture. I hope your ladyship still preferves your health and good-humour. Your viewes I am in no pain about; for you are confirmed in them your education and birth, as well as by conftant practice. I pray God preferve you long, for the good you do to the world, and for your happiness hereafter.

LETTERS.

I will (notwith finding your commands to the contrary) be fo bold to tell you, that I am, with the greateft refpect and effeem,

MADAM,

your ladyfhip's

most obedient and

obliged humble fervant,

LETTER LXVI.

To Mr. ALDERMAN BARBER.

March 30, 1737.

245

DEAR MR. ALDERMAN,

VOU will read the character of the bearer, Mr. Lloyd, which he will deliver to you, figned by the magiftrates and chief inhabitants of Coleraine. It feems your fociety has raifed the rents in that town, and of your lands about it, within three years paft, to four times the value of what the tenants formerly paid; which is beyond what I have ever heard, even among the moft forewing landlords of this kingdom. and the confequence hath already been, that many of your te-R 3

246

nants in that town and the lands about it are preparing to the plantations of America; for the fame reasons that are driving some thousands of families in the North to the fame plantations; I mean the oppreffion of landlords. My dear friend, you are to confider, That no fociety can or ought, in prudence or juffice let their lands at fo high a rate as a squire, who lives upon his estate, and is able to diffrain at an hour's warning. All bodies corporate must give easy bargains, fo as" to be ready to pay all the incident charges to which they are fubject. Thus bifhops, deans, and chapters, as well as other corporations, feldom or never let their lands even fo high as half the value: and when they raife those rents which are unreasonably, low, it is by degrees. I have inftances of this conduct in my own practice, as well as that of my chapter; although my own lands, as dean, are let four fifths under their value. On the other fide, there is no reafon why an honourable fociety Ihould rent their eftate for a triffe. And therefore I told Mr. Lloyd my opinion : That, if you could be prevailed on just to double the rent and no more, I hoped the tenants might be able to live in a tolerable manner. For I am as much convinced as I can be of any thing human, that this wretched oppreffed country must necessarily decline for ever. If, by a miracle, things fhould mend, you may, in a future renewal, make a moderate increase of rent; but not by fuch leaps as you are now taking: for you ought to remember the fable of the man, who

LET, TERS.

laid every fecond day a golden egg, upon which her miftrefs killed her, to get the whole lump togeiner. I are told that one condition in your charter is, to plant a colony of *Englife* in those parts. If that be fo, you are too wife to let it be a colony of *Irife* beggars. I would not have faid thus much in an affair, and about perfons to whom I am a stranger, if I had not been long affured of the poor condition those people in and about *Coleraine* have lain under, fince that enormous raising of their rents. The bearer, whom I never faw until yesterday, feems to be a gentleman of truth and good fense. Yet, if he hath misrepresented this matter to me, I shall never be his advocate again.

My health is very indifferent: fpirits I have none left. I decline every day. I hope and hear it is better with you. May you live as long as you defire: for I have loft fo many friends without getting any new, that I must keep you as a fample of the former. I am, my dear friend,

Your's, Sc.

LETTER LXVII.

• To the Earl of OXFORD.

My LORD,

June 14, 1737.

HAD the honour of a letter from your lordfhip, dated April the 7th, which I was not prepared to answer until this time. Your lordship R 4. must

247

must needs have known, that the Mistory you mention, of the four last years of the queen's reign, was written at Windfor, just upon haithing the peace; at which time, your father and my lord Bolingbroke had a mifunderstanding with each other, that was attended with very bad confequences, When I came to Ireland to take this deanry (after the peace was made) I could not fray here above a fortnight, being recalled by an hundred letters to haften back, and to use my endeavours in reconciling those ministers. I left them the History you mention, which I had finished at Windsor, to the time of the peace. When I returned to England, I found their quarrels and coldnefs encreafed. I laboured to reconcile them as much as I was able : I contrived to bring them to my lord Masham's, at St. James's :" My lord and lady Masham left us together. I expollulated with them both, but could not find any good confequences. I was to go to Windfor next day with my lord treasurer : I pretended bufiness that prevented me : expecting they would come to fome ****** [q], But I followed them to Windfor ; where my lord Bolingbroke told me, that my fcheme had come to nothing. Things went on at the fame rate : they grew more estranged every day. My lord treasurer found his credit daily declining. In May before the queen died, I had my laft meeting with them at my lord Masham's. He left us together ; and therefore I

[q] Here is a blank left for fome word or other; then as agreed ment, reconcilation, or the like,

Spoke

spake very freely to them both; and told them I would retire, for I found all was gone. Lord Bolingbroke whilpered me, I was in the right; your father faid, All would do well. I told him that I would go to Oxford on Monday, fince I found it was impoffible to be of any ufe. I took coach to Oxford on Monday; went to a friend in Berk-'hire [r]; there staid until the queen's death; and then to my flation here; where I flaid twelve years, and never faw my lord your father afterwards. They could not agree about printing the Hiftory of the four laft years : and therefore I have kept it to this time, when I determined to publish it in London, to the confusion of all those rafcals who have accufed the queen and that ministry of making a bad peace; to which that party entirely owes the Protestant fucceffion. I was then in the greatest trust and confidence with your father the lord treasurer, as well as with my lord Bolingbroke, and all others who had part in the administration. I had all the letters from the fecretary's office, during the treaty of peace: out of those and what I learned from the miniftry, I formed that hiftory which I am now going to publish for the information of poherity, and to controul the most impudent falfhoods which have been published fince [s]. I wanted no kind of materials. I knew your father better than you could at that time; and I do impartially think him the most virtuous minister, and

[7] The Rev. Mr. , Rector of Litcombe.

the

249

250

the most able, that ever I remember to have read of. If your lordfhip has any particular-circumfances that may fortify what I have faid in the Hiftory, fuch as letters or other materials, I am content they fhould be printed at the end, by way of appendix. I loved my lord your father better than any other man in the world, although I hadno obligation to him on the fcore of preferment, having been driven to this wretched kingdom, to which I was almost a stranger, by his want of power to keep me in what I ought to call my own country; although I happened to be dropt here, and was a year old before I left it : and, to my forrow, did not die before I came back to it again, I am extremely glad of the felicity you have in your alliances; and defire to prefent my most humble respects to my lady Oxford, and your daughter the duchels [1]. As to the Hiftory, it is only of affairs which I know very well; and had all the advantages poffible to know, when you were in fome fort but a lad. One great defign of it is, to do justice to the ministry at that time, and to refute all the objections against them, as if they had a delign of bringing in Popery and the Pretender; and further to demonstrate, that the prefent fettlement of the crown was chiefly owing to my lord your father. I can never expect to fee England: I am now too old and too fickly, added to almost a perpetual deafness and giddiness. I live a most do-

[1] Ducheis of Partland.

Meftic

meftic life : I want nothing that is neceffary ; but I am in a cursed, factious, oppressed, miserable country; not made fo by nature, but by the flavifh, hellish principles of an execrable prevailing faction in it. Farewell, my lord. I have tired you and myfelf. I defire again to prefent my most humble respects to my lady Oxford, and the duchels your daughter. Pray God preferve you long and happy. I shall diligently enquire into your conduct from those who will tell me. You have hitherto continued right; let me hear that you perfevere fo. Your talk will not be long; for I am not in a condition of health or time to trouble this world, and I am heartily weary of it already; and fo fhould be in England, which I hear is full as corrupt as this poor enflaved country. I am, with the trueft love and respect,

My Lord,

Your lordship's

most obedient and

most obliged, Sc.

LET-

251

LETTER LXVIII.

TO ERASMUS LEWIS, Efq; [4].

July 23, 1737.

DEAR FRIEND,

252

TTHILE any of those who used to write to me were alive, I always inquired after you. But, fince your fecretaryfhip in the queen's time, I believed you were fo glutted with the office, that you had not patience to venture on a letter to an abfent useless acquaintance: and I find I owe yours to my lord Oxford. The Hiftory you mention was written above a year before the queen's I left it with the treasurer and lord Bolingdeath. broke, when I first came over to take this deanry. I returned in less than a month, but the ministry could not agree about the printing it : It was to conclude with the peace. I staid in London above nine months; but, not being able to reconcile the quarrels between those two, I went to a friend in Berkshire, and, on the queen's death, came hither for good and all. I am confident you read that History, as this lord Oxford did, as he owns in his two letters, the last of which reached me not above ten days ago. You know, on the queen's death, how the peace and all proceedings were univerfally condemned. This I knew would be done; and

[14] Formerly private fecretary to the Earl of Oxford

the chief caufe of my writing was, not to let fuch a queen and ministry lie under fuch a load of infamy, of posterity be fo ill informed, Gc. Lord Oxford is in the wrong to be in pain about his father's character, or his proceedings in his ministry; which is fo drawn, that his greatest admirers will rather cenfure me for partiality; neither can he tell me any thing material out of his papers, which I was not then informed of. Nor do I know any body but yourfelf who could give me more light than what I then received : for I remember I often confulted with you, and took memorials of many important particulars which you told me, as I did of others, for four years together. I can find no way to have the original delivered to lord Oxford or to you; for the perfon who hath it will not truft it out of his hands; but, I believe, would be contented to let it be read to either of you, if it could be done without letting it out of his hands, although perhaps that may be too late w. I my

[w] As, a little before this period, the great abilities of Dr. Swift had begun to fail, he had, in order to gratify fome of his acquaintance, called for the Hiftory of the four laft years of the Queen's reign once or twice out of his friend's hands, and lent it abroad; by which means part of the contents of it were whifpered about the town, and feveral had pretended to have read it, who perhaps had never feen one line of it. And this caufed it to be apprehended, that, if the dean fhould frequently lend the Hiftory, a copy of it might be taken fome time or other. Whereupon Mrs. Whiteway, the next time the dean put the original into her hands, told him plainly, That he fhould never lend it again to any inan alive; and that if he fhould, at any time hereaft, call for it again, and infift upon having it in his own pofieffice, the would never take the charge of it more.

health

253

254

health would have permitted me, for long years past, to have ventured as far as London, I would have fatisfied both my lord and you. I believe you know that lord Bolingbroke is now bufy in France, to write the hiftory of his own time, and how much he grew to hate the treasurer you know too well; and I know how much lord Bolingbroke hates his very memory. This is what the prefent lord Oxford should be in most pain at, not about me. I have had my thare of affliction fufficient, in the lofs of Dr. Arbuthnot, and poor Gay and others; and I heartily pity poor lord Masham. I would fain know whether his fon be a valuable young man; because I much diffiked his education. When I was laft among you, Sir William Wyndham was in a bad flate of health : I always loved him, and rejoice to hear from you the figure he makes. But I know fo little of what paffeth, that I never heard of lady Blan, ord, his prefent wife.

Log' Ease uled to write to me, but hath droppc' a fome years. Pray, is *Charles Ford* yet alive? for he hath dropped me too; or perhaps my illnefs hath hindered me from provoking his remembrance: For I have been long in a very bad condition. My deafnefs, which ufed to be occafional and for a fhort time, hath fluck by me now feveral months without remiffion; fo that I am unfit for any conversation, except one or two Stentors of either fex; and my old giddinefs is likewife become chronical, although not in equal violence with my former fhort fits.

1 was

I was nover to much deceived in any Scot, as by that secrable lord K * * *, whom I loved extramely, and now deteft beyond expression.

You fay fo little of yourfelf, that I know not whether you are in health or ficknefs, only that you lead a mere animal life; which, with nine parts in ten, is a fign of health. I find you have not, like me, loft your memory; nor, I hope, your fenfe of hearing, which is the greateft lofs of any, and more comfortlefs than even being blind; I mean in the article of company. Writing no longer amuleth me, for I cannot think. I dine conffantly at home, in my chamber, with a grave houfekeeper, whom I call Sir Robert, and fometimes receive one or two friends and a female coufin, with ftrong high tenor voices. I an, &c.

LETTER LXIX.

To Mifs RICHARDSON.

MADAM,

Jan. 28, 1737-8.

MUST begin my correspondence by letting you know that your uncle is the most unreafonable perfon I was ever acquainted with; and, next to him, you are the fecond, although I think impartially that you are worse than he. I never had the honour and happiness of seeing you; nor can ever expect it, unless you make the first advance by coming up to town, where I am confined by

255

by want of health; and my travelling days are over. I find you follow your uncle's fteps, by malicioufly bribing a ufelefs man, who can never have it in his power to ferve or divert you. I have indeed continued a very long friendship with alderman Barber, who is governor of the London-fociety about your parts ; whereupon Mr. Richardfon came to the deanry, although it was not in my power to do him the least good office, further than writing to the alderman. However, your uncle came to me feveral times; and I believe, after feveral invitations, dined with me once or twice. This was all the provocation I ever gave him; but he had revenge in his breaft, and you fhall hear how he gratified it. First, he was told that my ill stomach, and a giddiness I was subject to, forced me, in fome of those fits, to take a spoonful of ufquebaugh : he difcovered where I bought it, and fent me a dozer bottles, which coft him three pour next was told, that, as I never drank Cart-liquors, fo I was not able to drink Dublinclaret without mixing it with a little fweet Spanish wine: he found out the merchant with whom I deal, by the treachery of my butler, and fent me twelve dozen pints of that wine, for which he paid fix pounds. But what can I fay of a man who, fome years before I ever faw him, was loading me every seafon with salmons, that surfeited myfelf and all my vifitors? Whereby it is plain, that his malice reached to my friends as well as to myfelf. At last, to complete his ill defigns, he must needs force

257

force his niece into the plot; because it can be proved, that you are his prime minister, and fo ready to encourage him in his bad proceedings ; that you have been his partaker and feconder in mifchief, by fending me half a dozen of fhirts, although I never once gave you the leaft caufe of difpleafure. And, what is yet worfe, the few ladies that come to the deanry affure me, they never faw so fine linen, or better worked up, or more exactly fitted. It is a happiness they were not flockings, for then you would have known the length of my foot. Upon the whole, madain, I must deal fo plain as to repeat, that you are more cruel even than your uncle; to fuch a degree, that, if my health and a good fummer can put it in my power to travel to Summer-Seat, I must take that journey on purpole to expollulate with you for all the unprovoked injuries you have done me. I have feen fome perfons who live in your neighbourbood from whom I have enquired into your character; but L found you had bribed them all by never fending them any fuch dangerous prefents : for they fwore to me, that you were a lady ado:ned with all perfections, fuch as virtue, prudence, wit, humour, excellent conversation, and even good housewifery; which last is feldom the talent of ladies in this kingdom. But I take to ill your manner of treating me, that I shall not believe one fyllable of what they faid, until I have it by a letter under your own hand. Our common run of ladies here 'dare not read before a min, and much lefs dare to write. Vol. XVII.

write, for fear (as their expression is) of bing expofed. So that when I fee any of your fex, if they be worth mending, I beat them all, coll them, names, until they leave off their follies, and afk pardon. And therefore, becaufe princes are faid to have long hands, I with I were a prince with hands long enough to beat you at this diftance, for all your faults, particularly your ill treatment of me. However, I will conclude with charity. May you never give me caufe to change, in any fingle article, the opinion and idea I have of your perfon and qualities. May you very long continue the delight of your uncle, and your neighbours round, who deferve your good-will, and of all who have merit enough to diffinguish you? I am, with great respect and the nighest esteem.

MADAM,

258

Your most obedient

and most obliged

humble fervant.

LET-

LETTER LXX.

To Mr. ALDERMAN BARBER.

August 8, 1738.

259

My year and honoured Friend,

I HAVE received yours of July 27th, and two days ago had a letter from Mr. Pope, with a dozen lines from my lord Bolingbroke, who tells me he is just going to France, and, I suppose, defigns to continue there as long as he lives. I am very forry he is under a necessity of felling Dawley: pray, let me know whether he be tolerable eafy in his fortunes; for he hath, these several years, lived very expensively. Is his lady fill alive? and hath he still a country-house and an estate of hers to live on? I should be glad to live fo long, as to fee his Hiftory of his own Times, which would be o work very worthy of his lordfhip, and will be a defence of that ministry, and a justification of our late glorious Queen, against the malice, ignorance, falsehood, and stupidity of our present times and managers. I very much like Mr. Pope's last poem, entitled M DCC XXXVIII, called Dialogue II; but I live fo obscurely, and know so little of what paffes in London, that I cannot know the names of perfons and things by initial letters.

I am very glad to hear that the duke of Ormond Nves fo well at ease and in fo good health, as well 26

as with fo valuable a companion. His grace hoth an excellent conflitution at fo near to fourfcore. Mr. Dunkin is not in town, but I will fend to him when I hear he is come. I extremely love my lord and lady Oxford, but his way of managing his fortune is not to be endured. I remember a rafcally butcher, one Morley, a great land-jobber and knave, who was his lordship's manager, and hath been the principal caufe of my lord's wrong conduct, in which you agree with me in blaming his weaknefs and credulity. I defire you will pleafe, upon occasion, to prefent my humble fervice to my lord and lady Oxford, and to my lord Bathurft. I just expected the character you give of young ** * * *. I hated him from a boy. I wonder Mr. Ford is alive; perhaps, walking preferves him.

I very much lament your afthma. I believe temperance and exercise have preferved me from it. I feldom walk lefs than four miles, fometimes fix, eight, ten, or more, never beyond my own limits; or, if it rains, I walk as much through the house, up and down ftairs : And, if it were not for this cruel deafnefs, 1 would ride through the kingdom, and half through England; pox on the modern phrafe, Great-Britain, which is only to diffinguish, it from Little-Britain, where old cloaths and old books are to be bought and fold. However, I will put Dr. Sheridan (the best scholar in both kingdoms) upon taking your receipt for a terrible afthma. I wilh you were rich enough to buy and keep a horfe, and ride every tolerable day twenty miles.

canes. Mr. Richardfon is, I think, ftill in London. I affure, you he is very grateful to me, and is too wife and different to give any just occasion of complaint, by which he must be a great lofer in reputation, and a greater in his fortune.

LETTERS.

I have not written fo much this many a day. I have tired myfelf much; but, in revenge, I will tire you.

I am, dear Mr. Alderman, with very great esteem,

Your most obedient

and most humble fervant.

LETTER LXXI.

Mr. POPE to Dr. SWIFT.

Twitnam, Oct. 12, 1738.

My DEAR FRIEND,

I COULD gladly tell you every week the many things that pass in my heart, and revive the memory of all your friendship to me; but I am not fo willing to put you to the trouble of shewing it (though I know you have it as warm as ever) upon little or trivial occasions. Yet, this once, I am unable to refuse the request of a very particular and very deferving friend; one of those whom his own merit has forced me to contract an intimacy

· S 3

with,

261

262

with, after I had fworn never to love a man more fince the forrow it coft me to have loved formany, now dead, banished, or unfortunate. I mean Mr. Lyttelton, one of the worthiest of the rising generation. His nurfe has a fon, whom I would beg you to promote to the next vacancy in your choir. I loved my own nurse, and so does Lytterion : he loves, and is loved, through the whole chain of relations, dependents, and acquaintance. He is one who would apply to any perfon to pleafe me, or to ferve mine : I owe it to him to apply to you for this man, whofe name is William Lamb; and he is the bearer of this letter. I prefume he is qualified for that which he defires; and I doubt not, if it be confiftent with juffice, you will gratify me in him.

Let this, however, be an opportunity of telling you ----- What ? ----- what I cannot tell; the kindnefs I bear you, the affection I feel for you, the hearty wifhes I form for you, my prayers for your health of body and mind, or (the beft foftenings of the want of either) quiet and refignation. Wou lofe lift pby not hearing fuch things as this idle and ball generation has to tell you ; you lofe not much by forgetting most of what now paffes in it. Perhaps, to have a memory that retains the past scenes of our country and forgets the prefent, is the means to be happier and better contented. But, if the evil of the day be not intolerable (though fufficient, God knows, at any period of life) we may, at least we should, nay we must (whether patiently

263

tienay or impatiently) bear it, and make the beft of what we cannot make better, but may make worfe. To hear that this is your fituation and your temper, and that peace attends you at home, and one or two true friends who are tender aboutyou, would be a great eafe to me to know, and know from yourfelf. Tell me who those are whom you now love or effeem, that I may love and efteem them ioo; and, if ever they come into England, let them be my friends. If, by any thing I can here do, I can ferve you, or pleafe you, be certain it will mend my happiness; and that no fatisfaction any thing gives me here will be fuperior, if equal to it.

My dear Dean, whom I never will forget, or think of with coolnefs, many are yet living here who frequently mention you with affection and refpect. Lord Orrery, lord Bathurft, lord Bolingbroke, lord Oxford, lord Masham, Lewis, Mrs. P. Blount (allow one woman to the lift, for the is as confight to old friendships as any man); and many young men there are, nay all that are any credit to this age, who love you unknown, who kindle at your fire, and learn by your genius. In bing of you can die, nothing of you can decay, nothing of you can fuffer, nothing of you can be obscured, or locked up from effeem and admiration, except what is at the deanry; just as much of you only as God made mortal. May the reft of you (which is all) be as happy hereafter as honeft men may expect

S. 4

expect and need not doubt; while (knowing nothing more) they know that their Maker is merciful. Adieu.

Your's ever,

A. PCPE.

LETTER LXXII.

To Mr. POPE.

May 10th, 1739, at a conjecture. TOU are to suppose, for the little time I shall I live, that my memory is entirely gone, and especially of any thing that was told me last night, or this morning. I have one favour to entreat from you. I know the high effeem and friendship you bear to your friend Mr. Lyttelton, whom you call the rifing genius of this age. His fame, his virtue, honour, and courage, have been early fpread even among us. I find he is fecretary to the prince of Wales; and his royal highness hath been for fegural years chancellor of the university in Dublin. All this is a prelude to a request I am going to make you. There is in this city one Alexander M'Aulay, a lawyer of great diffinction for skill and honesty, zealous for the liberty of the subject, and loyal to the house of Hanover; and particularly to the prince of Wales, for his highnefs's love to both kingdoms.

Mr.

Mr. M⁴ Aulay is now foliciting for a feat in parliament here, vacant by the death of Dr. Coghill, a civilian, who was one of the perfons chofen for this univerfity: And, as his royal highnefs continues Aill chancellor of it, there is no perfon fo proper to 1 ominate the reprefentative as himfelf. If this fave up can be procured, by your good-will and Mr. Lytte, m's intereft, it will be a particular obligation to me, and grateful to the people of Ireland, in giving them one of their own nation to reprefent this univerfity.

There is a man in my choir, one Mr. Lamb; he hath at prefent but half a vicarship: the value of it is not quite 50 l. per annum. You writ to me in his favour some time ago; and, if I outlive any one vicar-choral, Mr. Lamb thall certainly have a full place, because he very well deserves it: and I am obliged to you very much for recommending him.

LETTER LXXIII.

To Mr. LYTTELTON [x].

SIR.

June 5th, 1739.

Sw A

265

Y OU treat me very hard, by beginning your letter with owning an obligation to me on account of Mr. *Lamb*, which deferves mine and my chapter's thanks, for recommending fo uleful a perfon to my choir. It is true I gave Mr. *Deane*

[x] Now Lord Lyttelton.

Swift a letter [y] to my dear friend Mr. Pope, that he might have the happinels to fee and know fo great a genius in poetry, and fo agreeable in all other good qualities; but the young man (feveral years older than you) was much furprifed to tee his junior in fe high a flation, as fecretary to his royal highnefs the prince of Wales, and to fird himfelf treated by you in fo kind a manner. In one article, you are greatly miftaken. For, however ignorant we may be in the affairs of England, your character is well known among us, in every particular, as it is in the prince your mafter's court, and indeed all over this poor kingdom.

You will find that I have not altogether forgotten my old court-politicks: for, in a letter I writ to Mr. Pope, I defired him to recommend Mr. M^cAulay to your favour and protection, as a moft worthy, honeft, and deferving gentleman; and, I perceive, you have effectually interceded with the prince, to prevail with the univerfity to chufe him for a member to reprefent that learned body in parliament, in the room of Dr. Coghill, deceafed.

I have been just now informed, that fome of the fellows have fent over an apology, or rather a remonstrance, to the prince of *Wales*, pretering they were under a prior engagement to one Mr. *Tifdal*; and therefore have defired his royal highness to withdraw his recommendation. A modest request indeed, to demand from their chancellor

[y] See Vol. XII. p. 208.

what

267

what they think is diffonourable in themfelves, to give up an engagement. Their whole proceeding, on this occalion, againft their chancellor, heir of the crown, is univerfally condemned here, and feems to be the laft effort of fuch men; who, without duly confidering, make rafh promifes, not confiftent with the prudence expected from them.

I can hardly venture the boldnets to defire, that his royal highnefs may know from you the profound respect, honour, effeem, and veneration, I bear towards his princely virtues. All my friends on your fide the water reprefent him to me in the most amiable light; and the people infallibly reckon upon a golden age in both kingdoms, when it shall please God to make him the restorer of the liberties of his people.

I ought to accufe you highly for your ill-treatment of me, by withing yourfelf in the number of my friends: but you fhall be pardoned, if you pleafe to be one of my protectors; and your protection cannot be long. You fhall therefore make it up in thinking favourably of me. Years have made me lofe my memory in every thing but frien' fhip and gratitude: and you, whom I have never feen, will never be forgotten by me, until I am dead. I am, honourable Sir, with the higheft refpect,

Your most obedient and

obliged humble fervant.

LET-

LETTER LXXIV.

To the Honourable the Society of the Gover-NOUR and ASSISTANTS, London, for the New PLANTATION in Ulfler, within the Realm of Ireland, at their Chamber in Guild-hall London.

By conjecture, 1731.

WORTHY GENTLEMEN,

268

I HEARTILY recommend to your very worfhipful fociety, the reverend Mr. William Dunkin, for the living of Colerain, vacant by the death of Dr. Squire. Mr. Dunkin is a gentleman of great learning and wit, true religion, and excellent morals. It is only for these qualifications that T recommend him to your patronage; and I am confident that you will never repent the choice of fuch a man, who will be ready at any time to obey your commands. You have my best wishes, and all my endeavours for your prosperity: and I shall, during my life, continue to be, with the truess respect and min hest effecem,

WORTHY SIRS,

Your moft obedient and moft humble fervant, JONATH. SWIFT.

An

[269]

An EPISTLE, in HARD LATIN, from Dr. Swift to Dr. Sheridan *.

DOMINE,

A ODIVI quòd abra fœminæ nobilis et mihi arhicæ offendendo pedem ad paxillam vel ridicam, vel, ut alii dicunt, rutabulum; valdè læfit uropygium, et eft miferè catax. Nevi ejus patrem, capitularem, et fubleftum, et carrarium, qui furatus erat, ornotinum per officen clathratum, et, ut meruit a vulgo occilatus. Pauper enim erat, gaunaco et decotibus veftitus; pern'onibus claudicans laboravit. Frequentavit fui fimiles, propo-

* As the words, in this and the following Letter, which canfe any difficulty, are extremely uncommon ; we prefume, it will not be amifs to print a Gloffary, in order to fave our Readers the plague and trouble of turning over a Dictionary.

Abra, a waiting-woman : Quod fit delicata, non vulgaris Ancilla. Paxillus, a stake, pale, or post.

Ridica, the prop of a vine, &c.

Rutabulum, a maukin, a cole-rake to make clean an oven, an oven-fwoop, a fkealing-flick.

Uropygium, the narroweft and loweft part of the chine; the rump. Catax, lame, hip-halt.

Cabitularis, a tax-gatherer, an excileman.

Subleftus, weak, feeble ; of no effeem or account.

Comprine, a butcher.

Hornotinus, a fawn or hind-calf.

Clathratus, latticed, barred, grated.

Occillo, to buffet, or beat and maul.

Gaunacancum, a thick fhag rug to cover one with, an Irifh mantle. Decates, Toga detrita, garments worn bare. Pernio, a kibe on the heel.

Propola, a huckster, or retailer, a forestaller, a regrater, &c.

las

las nempe, arilatores, cociones, imò falifubfulos. et labdas, omnes, ut meruerant, tribonibus veftitos.

Pridiè tabellio ad me attulit epiftolam de ftlata et catta in portu obrutis, unde miler perdidi cadifcur, ftrobilorum plerum, duo haustra, calpar, decem fcutellas, calignam, et, quod maximè do et, crocotulam nuper exori emptam, sed spero the redhoftiturum fore.

Amicus noster catulaster lepidissimus hominum misere vivit in domancula vescarum plena presicie-

Arilator, a pedlar. Cocio, a higler. Salifubfulus, a morris-dancer, any one who dances and capers to mulick. Labda, any fort of vile filthy rafcal. Tribon, a threadbare cloak. Tabellio, a carrier of letters. Stlata, a float, a hoy, a flat boat. Catta, nomen navis. Cadifcur, a rundlet, a kilderkin, or little barrel. Strobilus, a pine-apple. Plerus, idem quod plenus. Haustrum, a bucket; also a kind of pot, or jug, to draw drink with. Calpar, an earthen veffel, or tun. cutella, any kind of difh or platter. Caligna, as this word feems to be derived from Kaligs lignum, perhaps it fignifies a large wooden bowl. Crocotula, a little faffron-coloured, or yellow garment. Redboffio, to requite a courtefy, to return like for like : But here it may fignify, To make a present of just such another garment-Catulaster, a little whelp. Vesca, a cobweb. Proficies, perhaps it may fignify a fupply, or fubfidy, given as a prefent.

HARD LATIN.

271

Dr.

bus pascitur, operando strigans et conquiniscens, et turundis pullos pascit in tuguriolo serphorum pleno.

Hefterna nocte cecidit terribiliffima labes mantiffor quæ inlices omnes implevit.

Sum humiliffimus, &c

Strige, to breathe, or reft in work, to fto or ftand ftill, as oxen fometinges do at plough in the middle of furrow.

Conquinifies to duck the head, to bay or bend the body, to floop. Turunda; a pellet of bread, dough, or pafte, wherewith capons are cranned.

Serphus, a kind of vermine like an ant.

Labes, a great fall, or path of rain or hail, Ec.

Mantiffa, qu. manuterfa, co quod manu porrigitur. Over-meafure, advanage, the vantage or over-weight. The Welsh call it Ifpine.

Inlex, inlices canalys, gutters in fireets.

[272]

Dr. SHERIDAN'S ANSWER to the EPISTLE th HARD LATIN

DOCTISSIME DECANE,

FORBUM tabellarum methodium veitrarum lagonopono me fermè affecit, quocirca hoftire veftræ rev rentiæ gerras aggredior. Quid mea referc fi uropygium abræ ignobilis fit læfum? Ejufmodi etenim mulier s ple umque funt exbuæ, atque rimarum non minus plenæ quàm excernicula; profecto non mihi injucundum foret fi tu effes illi iatraliptes. Si vero curam fufcipias, non abs re fuerit illius crotaphitas ambabus cálidè manibus fricare ne fpiritus deficiant, atque inde porrò ad podicem defcendens, poltquam complutum aquâ vitæ feceris, applicueris emplaftrum calligoni, mattia-

Forbus, Calidus, Servi. Formus a Geguto: Æol. Deguto: aliter a forbo, vel forvo; i. e. Ferveo, hot, warm. Tabella, a letter, or epifile.

Metbodium, a trick, a cheat, a cunning fetch.

Lagonopones, fretting to the gutts.

Hoftio, to recompense, to return like for like.

Gree burdles, or twigs filled up with earth, for fortifying a place; gabions, &c.

Exbuæ, tippling-goffips. Excerniculum, a fieve.

Iatraliptes, a phylician or furgeon that cures by ointments and frictions.

Crotaphitæ, the two muscles that are in the temples.

Complutus, wetted all over.

Calligonum, way-grafs, knot-grafs.

Mattiacæ, [pilæ dict. quòd præstantissimæ apud Mattiacum Germaniæ oppidum conficerenter.] Soap-balls, wash-balls.

carum

THE ANSWER.

catum tritarum, daucorum, fuffitieteridis, gethyonum. Caveo interim ne tibi manus imbulbitaverit, aut imbubinaverit, partiliter quandò prædicti fpiritus urticam fenferit; fed ne forfan oblivifcaris, te inoneo, ut pars crepidinis dorfi interior fit fifficulanda. Memini illius patrem ex infimâ plebis ruderatione gingrinatorem; lucuntes olim vendidit, admodum fuit procellulus, eximius aatem pilicrepus;

Tritus, commun, much ufed. Daucus, a kind of wild carrot.

Sufficieteridis. As there is no fuch word as this to be found in the common Dictionaries, it is immagined to have been coined by Doctor Sheridan, when he was writing this Letter, in order to amufe and puzzle his Correspondent : Or, if it be not too wild a conjecture, let us suppose the word to be thus divided, Suffiti et Eridis; and then it may refer to the reft of the ingredients of the plaisfter, and especially to the fevere poignancy of the onions, in the next and lass article : And then, perhaps, the latter part of the fentence may be thus paraphrafrically interpreted : "Yoo might apply to the part affected a plaisfter of "knot-grafs, common wath-ball, wild carrot, and among the reft of the ingredients," [for Everoil@- fignifies a Companion] "by way of "giving the whole a poignancy," [for "Epis fignifies a contention for "wickoty] you should take care that a mixture of onion predominate "in the composition." The word Urtica, in the following period, feems to favour his conjecture.

Getbyon, a kind of onions, hollow leeks.

Imbulbito, to defile one's felf with any thing deteflable. Vide Dictionary.

Imbubino, to defile with any thing abominable. Vide Dict. Partiliter, particularly, with exactness or subtility.

Urtica, a nettle, or any tickling pain like the fling of a nettle. Crepido, dorfi crepido, the rump.

Fifficulandus, to be cleft, or cutopen.

Ruderatio, rubbish.

Gingrinator, a piper or minstrel.

Lucuns, a kind of meat, or rather fome baked thing; a fpice-cake. Pilicrepus, a ball-player.

VOL. XVII.

fed

THE ANSWER.

fed falaconem atque dofonem nimiùm fe offendendo, minuit hanc gloriam quam exercitiis meruit. Si vis ut noftra denuò amicitia inclefcat, te mecum cràs prandere prorito; habebis fympinium vel applanvini non vulgaris abfque flocibus, cum cervifia æque pellucidum ac glæfum. Sæpiffimè futabas in ædibus meis neque unquam inania de quibus menmem in epiftolà veftrâ fecifti, in ul â, noftrarum conspexifti camerarum. Hefterno die nimiùm ambulando flegmine lab iro, quod ex fromachi ventofitate eveniffe comperio, ideoque magnam git quantitatem, ut poffico emurmuret, deglutire flatuo.

Sum tibi humillimus, &c.

Manaco Maii 15°, 1732.

274

- Salacon, a great boafter, who, being extremely poor, would be thought very rich.
- Dofco, a great promifer, but who does nothing.
 - Inalefco, ut Coalefco, to grow together, to flick one to another. Provide, to provoke, flir up, egg on.
 - Sympinium, a kind of wooden veffel for wine, ufed of old in their holy rites and divine fervices; a ftone-jug, or pitcher, a drinkingcup.
 - Appla, ab ad et ples, ut fit vas quod fubinde impletur et depletur, ______a kind of vefiel ufed at table.
 - Fires, pl. the dregs or lees of wine.
- Cervifia, vel Cercvifia, Cerealis, liquor, ale, beer, Gc.
- Futo, to blame or reprove.
 - Glæsum, a kind of amber.
 - Inania, emptineffes, cobwebs.
 - Flegmen, an inflammation or fwelling in the legs, tired by overmuch walking.
 - Git, vel Gitb, indecl. a kind of cockle, a fmall feed.
 - Pofficum, a back-door.
 - Menacus, a month.

END OF VOL. XVII.